COMMISSION ROYALE SUR LES PEUPLES AUTOCHTONES ROYAL COMMISSION ON ABORIGINAL PEOPLES

LOCATION/ENDROIT: LAC LA BICHE, ALBERTA

JUBILEE HALL

DATE: TUESDAY, JUNE 9, 1992

VOLUME: 1

"for the record..."

STENOTRAN

1376 Kilborn Ave. Ottawa 521-0703

# I N D E X

# JUNE 9, 1992

NAME	PAGE
Presentation by Mayor Tom Maccagno Mayor of Lac La Biche, Alberta	14
Presentation by Gerald Thom Vice-President, Métis Nation of Alberta	32
Presentation by Joe Blyan Buffalo Lake Métis Settlement	53
Presentation by Cliff Gladue	76
Presentation by Florence Boucher	93
Presentation by Madeline Rizzoli Alberta Trappers Association	105
Presentation by Ken Pruden Lac La Biche Canadian Native Friendship Centre	112
Presentation by Ray Fox Lac La Biche Canadian Native Friendship Centre	116
Presentation by Jennifer Scott Lac La Biche Community Living Association of Disabled People	132
Presentation by Diane Ludwig Native Education Committee of Lac La Biche	146
Presentation by Elaine Boucher Native Education Committee of Lac La Biche	147
Presentation by Margaret Gladue	156
Presentation par Reed Gauthier L'association Canadienne-francaise (Plamondon)	167
Presentation by Ted Langford Alberta Vocational College, Lac La Biche	185

# INDEX

# JUNE 9, 1992

NAME	PAGE
Presentation by Tom Erasmus Alberta Mental Health Association	199
Presentation by Margaret Klopenberg Assistant Co-ordinator, Child Identification Program, North Central Alberta Crisis Intervention Association	215
Presentation by Christine Hoffman Chairman, North Central Alberta Crisis Intervention Association	215
Presentation by Peter Ponich Lac La Biche School District No. 51	236
Presentation by Michelle Lang Lac La Biche Mission Historical Society	250
Presentation by Frances Ebersbach	267
Presentation by Bob Major	277
Presentation by Bertha Clark	286

#### ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 Lac La Biche, Alberta
- 2 --- Upon Commencing on Tuesday, June 9, 1992
- 3 at 9:00 a.m.
- 4 COMMISSIONER ALLAN BLAKENEY: Ladies
- 5 and gentlemen, may we come to order. We will commence
- 6 our proceedings this morning with an opening prayer offered
- 7 by Mr. Robert Boucher.
- 8 --- Opening Prayer
- 9 **COMMISSIONER ALLAN BLAKENEY:** Welcome.
- 10 I will start by introducing my fellow Commissioners.
- 11 On my right is Mr. Paul Chartrand, a Commissioner with
- 12 the Royal Commission on Aboriginal Peoples. I will say
- 13 a little bit more about Mr. Chartrand later.
- On my left is Mr. Robert Boucher who is
- 15 our Commissioner for the day and who is assisting us in
- 16 dealing with the issues which are raised here in Lac La
- 17 Biche before the Royal Commission on Aboriginal Peoples.
- 18 We are very happy to have you, Mr. Boucher.
- 19 **COMMISSIONER ROBERT BOUCHER:** Thank
- 20 you.
- 21 **COMMISSIONER ALLAN BLAKENEY:** I will
- 22 introduce Mr. Boucher a second time as the community

#### ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 representative in organizing these Commission Hearings
- 2 at Lac La Biche. We enlisted the aid of a person in the
- 3 community who would be able to assist us generally in
- 4 knowing the community and in guiding the presentations
- 5 and Mr. Robert Boucher has performed that task very well
- 6 for us.
- 7 I will introduce members of the staff
- 8 of the Royal Commission. In addition to Mr. Boucher, Mr.
- 9 George Quintal acted as a community representative. He
- 10 will be known to some of you and he is the gentleman back
- 11 at the table.
- I will introduce some of our Royal
- 13 Commissioner staff, the team leader, Mr. Bernie Wood is
- 14 back at the table on my left along the wall. He is our
- 15 team leader. Our assistant team leader is Laurie Fenner.
- 16 She is also back at the table on my left.
- We have Mr. Dan Gaspe who is
- 18 Communications Director. He was sitting there a moment
- 19 ago, but he must be attending to his duties. He has long
- 20 blonde hair.
- 21 We have with us Anita Gordon-Murdoch who
- 22 is a Research Director on Treaty Issues. Anita is -- also

#### ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 I do not see her at this moment, but she was here. I was
- 2 talking with her a moment ago.
- 3 We also have Karen Collins, a policy
- 4 analyst.
- 5 You will see us with translation
- 6 equipment. People should feel free to make presentations
- 7 in English, French or Cree and we are able to have it
- 8 translated into the other language. You may get one of
- 9 these pieces of equipment, put these earpieces on and with
- 10 this small dial and if you dial one you get English, I
- 11 believe, if you dial two you get French, I believe, and
- 12 if you dial three you get Cree, I believe. I think all
- of you will be sufficiently gifted in language to know
- 14 the difference between English, French and Cree when you
- 15 hear it.
- 16 We have a film camera, a video-camera
- 17 on my right and this video taping is being done by C.J.
- 18 Consulting, with the equipment provided by the Alberta
- 19 Vocational College here in Lac La Biche and organized by
- 20 the Aboriginal Communications Society.
- 21 With those bits of hardware I will now
- 22 take a little time to tell you something about the Royal

### ROYAL COMMISSION ON

### ABORIGINAL PEOPLES

1	Commission on Aboriginal Peoples. You may recall that
2	the Prime Minister a couple of years ago, just about two
3	years ago now, indicated that he would be appointing a
4	Royal Commission on Aboriginal Peoples, two years ago in
5	June of 1990. This was proceeded with in 1991. The Prime
6	Minister decided to select some person who would be widely
7	respected in Canada to lay out some terms and conditions,
8	a mandate for the Royal Commission and to recommend some
9	people who would serve no the Royal Commission. He chose
10	the Right Honourable Brian Dickson, who had just retired
11	as Chief Justice of Canada at that time and a person widely
12	respected in all communities of Canada.
13	Chief Justice Dickson set out some terms
14	of reference which are very broad indeed and recommended
15	seven names to the Prime Minister. The Prime Minister

18

16

17

There have been lots of Royal

20 Commissions on lots of issues and this in a sense is another

and the Cabinet accepted the recommendation, both as to

the mandate and as to the makeup of the Royal Commission.

21 one. This one is a little different than some previous

22 ones, in the sense that of its seven members four are

#### ROYAL COMMISSION ON

#### ABORIGINAL PEOPLES

- 1 aboriginal people. The members of the Commission are
- 2 Georges Erasmus, he is one of the co-Chairs. His name
- 3 will be known to you as the immediate past National Chief
- 4 of the Assembly of First Nations. He is from the Northwest
- 5 Territories. He is a Dene.
- 6 The other co-Chair is René Dussault and
- 7 he is from Quebec and he is a judge of the Quebec Court
- 8 of Appeal.
- 9 Other members include Viola Robinson.
- 10 She is from Nova Scotia. She is a Micmac Indian and the
- 11 immediate Past President of the Native Council of Canada.

12

- 13 A further member is Bertha Wilson.
- 14 Bertha is from Ontario, born in Scotland and took her legal
- 15 education in Nova Scotia, but has practised widely in
- 16 Ontario and was the first woman to be appointed to the
- 17 Supreme Court of Canada and is recently retired and joined
- 18 this Commission.
- 19 Another member is Mary Sillett. Mary
- 20 is an Inuit woman, an Inuk, one of the Inuit people from
- 21 northern Labrador. She is a younger woman, probably in
- 22 her thirties. She has been the President of the Inuit

#### ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 Women's Organization and a Vice-President of the Inuit
- 2 Tapirisat of Canada, the main Inuit organization.
- 3 A further member, a sixth one, is Paul
- 4 Chartrand who I introduced earlier. He is a Métis, born
- 5 in Manitoba, lives in Winnipeg, a professor at the
- 6 University of Manitoba, formerly head of the Department
- 7 of Native Studies at that university, a graduate in law
- 8 from a university in Australia and has a Master's of Law
- 9 from the University of Saskatchewan.
- I am the seventh member. I was born in
- 11 Nova Scotia, but lived most of my life in Saskatchewan,
- 12 where I was in the legislature for 28 years and served
- 13 as Premier for 11 years. That's the Royal
- 14 Commission.
- 15 Our terms of reference are very broad
- 16 and very long. I won't try to read them all, but I will
- 17 take a little time to outline the general areas that they
- 18 cover.
- We were asked to look at the history of
- 20 relations between aboriginal and non-aboriginal peoples
- 21 in Canada. We are to consider aboriginal self-government,
- 22 what is means, how it could be implemented. We are to

#### ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 look at a land base, land claims and the meaning and legal
- 2 status of treaties. We are to look at the Constitution,
- 3 what it means when it talks about responsibility for
- 4 Indians and lands reserved for Indians. We are
- 5 particularly to look at the position of Métis people under
- 6 the Constitution. We are to look at the special problems
- 7 of people who live in the north. We are to look at the
- 8 Indian Act, how it has worked, whether it should survive
- 9 and, if so, in what form.
- In more general terms, we are to look
- 11 at social issues, things that might improve the life of
- 12 aboriginal peoples on reserves, in the cities or wherever.
- Economic issues. How to get a viable
- 14 economic base for many aboriginal communities.
- 15 Cultural issues. How to support and
- 16 encourage aboriginal languages.
- 17 Family structures, spirituality,
- 18 educational issues, particularly ways to help aboriginal
- 19 young people complete secondary and post-secondary
- 20 education and who should control these institutions.
- 21 Justice issues. Particularly ways in
- 22 which the whole criminal justice system doesn't seem to

#### ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 work for aboriginal people.
- 2 Finally, we are to look at the special
- 3 role of aboriginal elders, aboriginal women and aboriginal
- 4 youth.
- 5 As you can see from what I've said that's
- 6 an impossible mandate, but we will select from it and see
- 7 what sensible recommendations we can make.
- 8 We are staffing up our Commission, have
- 9 staffed it up now since we have been in business now for
- 10 ten months. Most of our staff is aboriginal. This is
- 11 not primarily to provide jobs for aboriginal people, but
- 12 rather to see that the information we get, some of it at
- 13 least is seen through aboriginal eyes.
- 14 It is very easy to get the non-aboriginal
- 15 point of view in our society. You can hear it on the radio,
- 16 see it on the television or read it in any newspaper.
- 17 It is the world as seen from a non-aboriginal perspective.
- 18 We have to see whether we can get at least part of that
- 19 world interpreted to us through the eyes of aboriginal
- 20 people.
- 21 How do we go about this? After staffing
- 22 up, we went around last winter and visited in the provincial

#### ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 capitals and saw whether we could get the provincial
- 2 governments onboard and see if we could pry out of their
- 3 files the information they had. There's no use
- 4 re-inventing the wheel and talked to the major aboriginal
- 5 organizations.
- 6 We then began to set up our research in
- 7 earnest and good researchers are hard to get. They always
- 8 take three or four months to depart from what they are
- 9 now doing or were doing, but we have now got ourselves
- 10 a pretty good research team.
- 11 We decided that in this series of
- 12 Hearings, which commenced in April and will end the end
- 13 of June, that we will go to many aboriginal communities,
- 14 split up into teams and go to 30 or 40 aboriginal
- 15 communities and see if we can get a reading on what
- 16 aboriginal people are saying are the problems and the
- 17 issues. That's why we are here in Lac La Biche. I have
- 18 been in Inuvik, Fort McPherson, Fort Simpson, Watson Lake,
- 19 Teslin and The Pas. Other of my colleagues have been up
- 20 and down the Labrador coast and in the eastern Arctic,
- 21 in Nova Scotia, New Brunswick and still others have been
- 22 in British Columbia as the case may be. We are getting

#### ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 a reading.
- 2 We started in Winnipeg more than two
- 3 months ago with a full Commission hearing the broadest
- 4 urban issues. We are now hearing from communities in every
- 5 part of Canada and we're listening. I want to emphasize
- 6 that our role here today is to listen.
- 7 We may argue a bit with the presenters
- 8 to see whether we can clarify their views, but we are not
- 9 trying to change anybody's opinion here now.
- 10 Over the summer and in September we will
- 11 consider what we have heard and see whether we can focus
- 12 up some questions. Our of all of this that we hear, what
- 13 issues have emerged? In the fall we will be at it again
- 14 in October, November and early December, seeing whether
- 15 we can get people to tell us not only what the problems
- 16 are, but what they think the solutions are because we are
- 17 anxious to get opinions from people as to what they think
- 18 the solutions are. Then in due course we will try to boil
- 19 all of this down into some sensible recommendations.
- That's why we are here in Lac La Biche.
- 21 That's why we are here to listen to whomever wishes to
- 22 make a presentation to us. We'd like it if you could raise

#### ROYAL COMMISSION ON

#### ABORIGINAL PEOPLES

- 1 a problem and what the solution is, but if you feel that
- 2 all you wish to do today is to raise the problem, that's
- 3 all right with us. We welcome views from anyone who feels
- 4 they can help us with the mandate which I outlined to you.

5

- 6 That's all I am going to say before
- 7 calling upon in a sense our hosts for some welcoming
- 8 remarks. I am going to ask my colleague Mr. Paul Chartrand
- 9 what he wishes to add.
- 10 **COMMISSIONER PAUL CHARTRAND:** Thank
- 11 you, Mr. Blakeney. I am the "other" Commissioner. Mr.
- 12 Blakeney is a well-known Canadian and particularly well
- 13 known in Saskatchewan, but in Alberta and these other parts
- 14 as well. We have been on the road for some time now and
- 15 I recall when we were in Nova Scotia even people were asking
- 16 about him there.
- 17 I am glad to be here. We arrived last
- 18 night and did have the chance to take a walk down to the
- 19 edge of Lac La Biche which is a beautiful place. The
- 20 weather is even co-operating. There are all sorts of
- 21 interesting things that happen on the road in Hearings
- 22 of this sort, one of them that I've noticed is that the

#### ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 bad weather has been following my party around anyway.
- 2 As Mr. Blakeney has indicated already,
- 3 we have split up into two and three groups and we do not
- 4 always travel with the same Commission members in a
- 5 particular group, that is we do some shifting around, but
- 6 I think the bad weather has managed to follow mine. I
- 7 was calling people at home in Winnipeg from Cape Breton
- 8 and they were telling me it was 27 degrees celsius; it
- 9 was snowing where I was. About two weeks later I was in
- 10 northern Manitoba and calling home. It's 30 degrees
- 11 celsius; it was snowing where I was. Yesterday I was
- 12 encouraged. There's a little cloud there this morning,
- 13 but I am delighted to see that the skies are nice and blue
- 14 here and perhaps northern Alberta is going to be the first
- 15 series of several days of nice spring-like weather. I
- 16 am looking forward to that.
- 17 While I was walking about town a bit,
- 18 I had occasion to walk by here, we were looking for the
- 19 hall. I also noticed some baseball parks on the premises
- 20 which interested me a lot of course. One of the things
- 21 I have done over the years is play the game of baseball,
- 22 including I remember quite a number of years ago, in the

#### ROYAL COMMISSION ON

#### ABORIGINAL PEOPLES

- 1 1970s, playing for the Calgary Giants. I think on one
- 2 occasion we even played in a little town in northern
- 3 Alberta. I don't remember the name now, but I travelled
- 4 to one of these parts. I don't remember many more details
- 5 than that.
- Now that I'm a broken down old has been,
- 7 I only look at baseball parks, but my ears are still working
- 8 and that is what is going to be put to use here. As
- 9 Commissioner Blakeney has already indicated, we are here
- 10 to listen and I do not want to keep you. We are her to
- 11 listen to your opinions. Our task is to make policy
- 12 recommendations to the federal government. In order to
- 13 do that we want to hear from you. We want to hear from
- 14 aboriginal people. We want to hear what the issues are.
- 15 We want to hear from non-aboriginal peoples. We want
- 16 their views on all matters having to do with the relations
- 17 between aboriginal and non-aboriginal peoples in the
- 18 country, so that you will assist us in making good, sound,
- 19 workable recommendations to the federal government at the
- 20 end of our mandate.
- 21 Thank you very much for hosting us here.
- 22 I look forward to the Hearings.

# StenoTran

#### ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 **COMMISSIONER ALLAN BLAKENEY:** Thank you
- 2 very much. I will add to Paul's comment about what a
- 3 delightful part of the world this is. I came up yesterday,
- 4 drove up from Saskatoon and got along the Yellowhead and
- 5 headed north. As I came north into this parkland country
- 6 and this rolling country, this mixed cattle and grain
- 7 country I thought again just how delightful this parkland
- 8 area of the prairies is.
- 9 I noted when I am in the Meadow Lake area
- 10 of northern Saskatchewan, a lot of country something like
- 11 this and it is just delightful. You people are very lucky
- 12 to live in a place where you've got a few lakes and trees.
- 13 I spent my life in Regina and we are a little short of
- 14 both lakes and trees.
- I call upon one of the fortunate, Mayor
- 16 Tom Maccagno, the Mayor of Lac La Biche for some welcoming
- 17 remarks.
- 18 MAYOR TOM MACCAGNO, MAYOR OF LAC LA
- 19 BICHE, ALBERTA: Thank you, Mr. Commissioner. Mr.
- 20 Chartrand, Mr. Boucher, elders, ladies and gentlemen.
- It is really an honour and a pleasure
- 22 for me to appear before you to speak a few words. In the

#### ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 short time I have and I realize there are time constraints
- 2 and there are others far more capable than I to identify
- 3 issues and concerns for you than I may, I would like to,
- 4 if I may, give you a thumbnail sketch on the history of
- 5 Lac La Biche. I think far too often when we try and deal
- 6 with problems, unless we, you might say, tap ourselves
- 7 into the roots of the past, it's almost impossible to solve
- 8 the problems of today because unless you know where you
- 9 are coming from, it's awfully hard to figure out where
- 10 you are going.
- 11 As far as Lac La Biche is concerned, I
- 12 can say -- I should start it this way and it will put it
- 13 into context. Welcome to Lac La Biche. Bienvenue à Lac
- 14 La Biche. "Tantsi". We are a trilingual community. We
- 15 are a multi-cultural community and that is very important
- 16 to keep in mind.
- We are also one of the oldest settlements
- 18 in Alberta. In European terms, Lac La Biche was discovered
- 19 by the famous fur trader and explorer David Thompson of
- 20 the North West Company in 1798. He was followed a year
- 21 later by Peter Fiddler of the Hudson's Bay Company and,
- 22 as you well know, Mr. Commissioners, this was during the

#### ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 era of the fierce competition between the North West
- 2 Company and the Bay. It was a race, which eventually took
- 3 him to the Pacific coast and it must be borne in mind that
- 4 Lac La Biche and in particular Portage La Biche was a
- 5 crucial link in the first practical trans-Canada
- 6 transportation route.
- 7 The reason for this was that Portage La
- 8 Biche was the carry between the waters of the Beaver River
- 9 which forms part of the Churchill Basin, which empties
- 10 into Hudson Bay and Lac La Biche which is part of the
- 11 Athabasca/Mackenzie Basin which flows into the Arctic
- 12 Ocean.
- Not only that, but when Thompson made
- 14 this discovery, or at least it is attributed to him, of
- 15 Portage La Biche, what he did is he found the gateway to
- 16 the fur rich southern Athabasca country. We are part of
- 17 the southern Athabasca country here.
- 18 What he ultimately did when he made this
- 19 important discovery, when he discovered this crucial link
- 20 between the two basins over a continental divide, Thompson
- 21 then went to you might say the headwaters of Athabasca
- 22 River near modern-day Jasper and then went over the great

#### ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 divide by way of the Athabasca Pass which he discovered
- 2 in 1811 and from there he went down the Columbia River
- 3 from its source, you might say, to modern-day Astoria,
- 4 Oregon.
- 5 What he did is he perfected a
- 6 transportation route which took him from Montreal through
- 7 here via Portage La Biche right to the Pacific coast.
- 8 That was in active use for a period of 14 years, from 1811
- 9 to 1825. We can proudly say we were once the crossroads
- 10 of western Canada.
- 11 The missionaries later gave us the title
- 12 "l'entreport du nord", which means warehouse of the north.
- 13 I think these are things that are important, not only
- 14 because of history, but also the symbolism that they
- 15 provide to us which we have yet to fully use.
- There is something else I must tell you.
- 17 When Thompson came here he, you might say, discovered
- 18 the extreme limits of Rupert's Land because the old
- 19 Hudson's Bay domain of course was everything that drained
- 20 into Hudson Bay. So, when he crossed it for the North
- 21 West Company he knew he was outside of the domain of the
- 22 Hudson's Bay.

#### ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 But that triggered something else.
- 2 When Fiddler came in the following year, it was the first
- 3 Hudson's Bay post which was built outside of Rupert's Land.
- 4 All exciting stuff I think in terms of Canadian history,
- 5 but almost forgotten. All relegated to oblivion it would
- 6 appear.
- 7 But there's another factor that I think
- 8 we have to look at in all of this. Not only places and
- 9 sights and locations, but the peoples. May I bring
- 10 to your attention that among Thompson's voyageurs when
- 11 he first came here in 1798, his guide was named
- 12 Jean-Baptiste Ladareau. Some of his voyageurs were named
- 13 Lavallee, Nolan, Arsenault, Drouin. A short time later
- 14 he had other voyageurs who were then at Fort George, that's
- modern day Elk Point, with the names of Cardinal, Ladoceur,
- 16 Desjalais.
- 17 When Fiddler came the subsequent year,
- 18 he was accompanied by men named Pruden, Inkster, Isbister
- 19 and what I can tell you is that you will find many of these
- 20 names today. They are the proud names of many of our Métis
- 21 families in this region. I think they clearly indicate
- 22 the stability of our Métis community in the Lac La Biche

#### ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 region, almost 200 years old.
- 2 We speak of this stable community, but
- 3 again always, always we measure time in our terms, the
- 4 European calendar. But how old is Lac La Biche? I would
- 5 suggest to you no one really knows, but the archaeological
- 6 record tell us that Lac La Biche has been continuously
- 7 occupied by the aboriginal peoples for the past 10,000
- 8 years. I have evidence of this. This one here is the
- 9 oldest we have found yet. The tip is broken, but it doesn't
- 10 matter.
- I have another piece here which is the
- 12 flintstone from a gun. Again, I have this part of a clay
- 13 pipe and you will notice it's embossed "Montreal". So,
- 14 I can still report in our deliberations that we have to
- 15 bear in mind that these early peoples were here not
- 16 hundreds, but millennia before we were. I think that has
- 17 to be kept in mind.
- 18 Indeed, the local legend as to how Lac
- 19 La Biche got its name is as follows and this all, of course,
- 20 would have happened long before the arrival of the white
- 21 man. I was related this story by an elder, that apparently
- 22 three native hunters approached the shores of Lac La Biche

#### ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 in the fall from the southeast, near what we call "the
- 2 causeway". That's another story. They saw a herd of elk
- 3 watering and also noticed that in the sandbar or on the
- 4 sandbar there where whitefish, spawning whitefish, just
- 5 teeming with fish. They thought it would be a good place
- 6 to camp. They bestowed the named "Lowaskasusakahagan"
- 7 (ph) on the lake, which means "Lake of the Elk", which
- 8 originally appeared in some of the early historical maps
- 9 as Red Deer's Lake. In fact, it first appeared on Turner's
- 10 map of 1792, that's before Thompson came, so they knew
- 11 of Lac La Biche before they got here. Then it evolved
- 12 to where it is today, Lac La Biche, Lake of the Elk. It
- 13 all means the same.
- 14 There is something else that I think is
- 15 important. About 40 to 50 years after the first fur
- 16 traders came, the missionaries arrived in our region here.
- 17 The first one to my knowledge was Oblate missionary
- 18 Jean-Baptiste Thibeault. He was followed shortly
- 19 thereafter by the famous Methodist missionary Henry Birch
- 20 Steiner, an Ojibway Indian.
- 21 It's important to bear in mind that these
- 22 men came at the invitation of the Métis here. The

#### ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 literature supports that.
- I would like to comment briefly. I have
- 3 here an old publication, 1844. Even the title tells you
- 4 something. It says here, Mr. Commissioners, "Rapport sur
- 5 le mission du Diocese du Québec". Believe it or not, we
- 6 were once part of the Diocese of Quebec. You know, we
- 7 forget these things.
- 8 In here Father Thibeault tells us, and
- 9 I quote:
- 10 "Un vieux Canadien, âgé de 88 ans, appeleé Joseph Cardinal,
- 11 natif de St. Laurent, prés de Montréal,
- vint me prier de me rendre jusqu'au Lac
- 13 La Biche.
- 14 Imagine, this 88-year old voyageur named
- 15 Joseph Cardinal asked Father Thibeault to accompany him
- 16 to Lac La Biche from Cold Lake. Not bad. It goes on to
- 17 tell you what he found when he came here.
- I have to move on here. In 1852 when
- 19 the famous missionary Father Lacombe came here, he tells
- 20 us that when he arrived there were a number of Métis
- 21 families camped on the shores of Lac La Biche, a number
- 22 of Métis and Cree families. He says here that he was not

#### ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 yet versed in the Cree language, so he asked if thee was
- 2 anyone among the group who could translate his words.
- 3 He tell us here that an elderly bearded fellow stood up
- 4 and responded in French:
- 5 "Mon pére, je suis bien capable. Je suis Canadien."
- In 1852 he says that. This is the famous
- 7 Alexi Cardinal whom Father Lacombe bestowed the title "Mon
- 8 fidéle Alexis", "my faithful Alexi".
- 9 Members of the Commission, if I can leave
- 10 one message with you, simply this, are not some of the
- 11 events that I have related to you, are some of the
- 12 personages not the stuff of which national unity is made
- 13 of?
- I can only speak for myself, but these
- 15 endless constitutional exercises, these figure eights,
- 16 from left to right and right to left, are we not blinding
- 17 ourselves with words in this endless debate, when we
- 18 should, I would submit, be submitting far more attention
- 19 to our national unity symbols, which I am confident would
- 20 help link us together because we need our symbols too.
- 21 It really troubles me when we have, for
- 22 example, the Lac La Biche Mission, a national historic

# ROYAL COMMISSION ON

# ABORIGINAL PEOPLES

1	site and a provincial historic resort, which has recently
2	been described as a national treasure and yet there is
3	no funding. It's rather hollow words to say national
4	treasure. We have Portage La Biche, this crucial
5	link and yet not that long ago the Historic Sites and
6	Monuments Board of Canada said no, it's not worthy of
7	national designation. We have appealed that decision.
8	That's for another forum, that goes to the Minister, but
9	that's hard to accept when the same board designated the
LO	Frog Portage in Saskatchewan and La Loche, which are also
L1	important carries, but they leave out our symbol here in
L2	modern-day Alberta. What purpose does that serve?
L3	Oh yes, we discuss the letter of the
L 4	Constitution and the court is better trying to define the
L5	spirit and intent of the Constitution, but I still would
L 6	submit that until we as a nation recognize that places
L7	and the people who are involved and remembered in
L8	connection with historic sites, national historic sites
L 9	such as Portage La Biche and the Lac La Biche Mission,
20	our part of our national patrimony, they clearly are, and
21	that makes them I would submit the responsibility of

22 both senior levels of the government, not volunteer

#### ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 organizations and not local governments. We can assist.
- 2 We have a role to play. The responsibility is the senior
- 3 levels of government.
- When I feel so strongly about this, I
- 5 am going to submit that the two-bit, approach and that's
- 6 all I can call it, of both senior levels of government
- 7 to historic preservation in our region is very, very steep.
- 8 It is the potential loss of our history. It is a loss
- 9 or the risk of losing part of our collective memory. You
- 10 can almost compare it to Alzheimer's disease because we
- 11 all know that with the loss of memory you invariably suffer
- 12 a loss of dignity. That's what we risk losing here. It's
- 13 all in the context of not 200 years, but 10,000 years.
- 14 What does our niggardly approach to
- 15 historic preservation do? We have this bizarre policy,
- 16 and that's the only label I can give it, where when we
- 17 do develop a site, whether it is in Saskatchewan or Alberta
- 18 or B.C., think about it, it's developed as a stand-alone
- 19 attraction. Batoche stands by itself. Lac La Biche
- 20 Mission stands by itself. Fort Langley stands by itself.
- 21 St. Boniface stands by itself and so on and so forth.
- 22 How absurd.

# ROYAL COMMISSION ON

1	In the past they were all linked. They
2	were all part of a network and I think that is what we
3	have to work on. We have to develop these linkages because
4	there would not have been a Lac La Biche Mission without
5	a Portage La Biche and, by the same token, when the first
6	road was constructed from the mission to Fort Pitt, just
7	over the Alberta/Saskatchewan border, that gave us a link
8	with the Carlton Trail, with the Winnipeg Trail and that
9	was part of the development of western Canada, but the
10	story is not told in those terms. So, it's a flawed story.
11	It's a flat story. It's a distorted story and I think
12	we really have to work on developing these linkages, which
13	will take us right to Montreal as indicated here.
14	A brief word I would like to share with
15	you on the aboriginal language policy. I have come to
16	learn that the elders are the keepers of the traditions
17	of the aboriginal peoples, not only in our region, but
18	I know everywhere. Yet, if today's generation loses their
19	native language, then not only the aboriginal peoples,
20	we as Canadians lose a body of collective wisdom and
21	knowledge beyond measure every time an elder passes away.
22	It's not the best comparison, but an elder in many respects

#### ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 I think can be fairly said to be a priceless volume in
- 2 this incredible encyclopedia of wisdom and knowledge and
- 3 we're going to lose it.
- 4 I see that here in Lac La Biche. It was
- 5 personally brought home to me some years ago when an elder
- 6 took me on a walk to show me a huge glacial uratic which
- 7 was in the shape of a reclining buffalo, not far from here.
- 8 I asked him about this and he said there was a legend
- 9 surround it. I said to please tell me the legend. He
- 10 gave me a very pained look and I'll never forget that.
- 11 It was obvious he wasn't going to tell me and at first
- 12 I was sort of hurt. Then it finally sunk in, the reason
- 13 he could not tell me is I didn't understand Cree and he
- 14 wanted to be faithful t the legend. He wanted to be able
- 15 to relate it to me accurately, precisely as it had been
- 16 related to him.
- 17 Unfortunately, he passed away a short
- 18 time after. Whether or not there is someone else who knows
- 19 the legend of this buffalo I don't know. All I am trying
- 20 to point out is that for me the lesson came home that the
- 21 way we are proceeding we risk the loss, an irrecoverable
- 22 loss of our history, of our culture, of our memory.

22

# ROYAL COMMISSION ON

# ABORIGINAL PEOPLES

1	Over 3,000 years ago the Greek
2	philosopher Lisergus said, a nation that does not honour
3	its past has no future. I think we could do a lot more
4	in terms of honouring our past, our rich diverse past.
5	We are starting in our own little way
6	here in Lac La Biche. I am so proud to let you know that
7	this year will be the 30th anniversary of our Lac La Biche
8	Fish Derby and Pow-Wow. This year is a first in that the
9	Beaver Lake First Nation and the municipality have come
10	together to also sponsor a competition pow-wow. We are
11	informed by Chief Al Layman of Beaver Lake First Nation
12	that this is a first in Canada where a First Nation and
13	a municipality have gotten together. I say let's build
14	on that sort of thing. In conclusion, Mr.
15	Commissioners, let us honour our past, our true past, not
16	just one segment of it. Let us build on the historic and
17	cultural links that we may better know and better see each
18	other. Let us also be faithful in our role and
19	responsibility of being the keepers of the wisdom and the
20	knowledge of the older generations. I think we can be
21	of some help here to the aboriginal community.

Let us also be the caretakers of the

#### ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 beauty of our surroundings. You have alluded to the lake.
- 2 Without the lake we are nothing.
- 3 Let us also be faithful to the richness
- 4 and diversity of our cultural heritage. We owe it to
- 5 future generations. Thank you.
- 6 COMMISSIONER ALLAN BLAKENEY: Thank
- 7 you, Mr. Mayor, for that thoughtful and perceptive
- 8 presentation. You struck many responsive chords with me.
- 9 I have thought many of the same things as you do when
- 10 I drive across the United States and find every place where
- 11 Lewis and Clark put down their foot honoured and I can
- 12 follow their trail, but David Thompson I know has got a
- 13 river out there and it's part of the Fraser and I know
- 14 that he came from Montreal, but how he got there to the
- 15 Thompson River I'm not quite sure.
- There are many other explorers and many
- 17 other people who made this land what it is who have not
- 18 been honoured institutionally as part of our nation. We
- 19 are only now beginning to link that history after contact
- 20 with the pre-history, that's the pre-written history of
- 21 aboriginal people.
- 22 I was on Sunday out at Wanascawan Park

#### ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 in Saskatoon where they have archaeological digs because
- 2 that area has been occupied for 6,000 years by aboriginal
- 3 people and the record of their settlement is there for
- 4 6,000 years. We are not the product of 200 years or 250
- 5 years or 500.
- Thank you, Mr. Mayor.
- 7 MAYOR TOM MACCAGNO: If I may, I would
- 8 like to leave with the Commission a copy of this publication
- 9 "Lac La Biche and the Early Fur Traders", which will give
- 10 you more information if you wish to pursue this. Thank
- 11 you very much.
- 12 **COMMISSIONER ALLAN BLAKENEY:** My fellow
- 13 Commissioners may wish to have a word with you as well.
- 14 COMMISSIONER PAUL CHARTRAND: I would
- 15 like to make a few remarks to you, if you don't mind.
- 16 Mr. Maccagno, I too am anxious to take a very brief time
- 17 to thank you personally for your presentation here this
- 18 morning. I too am particularly impressed by your thoughts
- 19 on history, on Canadian history and on local history.
- 20 It's an area that has intrigued me, interested me and taken
- 21 up a fair bit of my time over the years, particularly the
- 22 last few years.

#### ROYAL COMMISSION ON

1	When	Т	delwe	into	Canadian	history
<u></u>	VVIICII		$\alpha c \perp v c$	$\pm 11 CO$	Canaaran	TITOCOT 9 7

- 2 western Canadian history, particularly Manitoba history,
- 3 often I find myself delving into my own history. When
- 4 you were talking about the traders, I remembered another
- 5 of the old traders in the 18th century, Peter Pengman,
- 6 whose son Bustoné Pengman was reputed to be one of the
- 7 four Métis chiefs in the early 19th century, along with
- 8 Cuthbert, Grant and the others. I happen to be a direct
- 9 descent of that family, among other Métis families and
- 10 I have a keen appreciation for the sense of history that
- 11 you brought to us here in your thoughts on the permanence
- 12 of the Métis people in this area.
- Incidentally, I am told by the
- 14 publications that there is a mountain in the Rockies named
- 15 after Peter Pengman and I am resolved one day to try to
- 16 find it. I haven't done that yet.
- I think it is an important issue that
- 18 you have brought to us, the point about history and the
- 19 lack of a history. I am equally impressed by your remarks.
- 20 It seems that very widely in different parts of the world,
- 21 one of the characteristics of a people who are subjugated
- 22 by another is the end result that they end up characterized

#### ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 as a people without a history and you've pointed out the
- 2 consequences of that, the loss of identity and the
- 3 consequent loss of dignity. We are going to be indeed
- 4 quite anxious to assist in what way we can in crafting
- 5 our policies to do that.
- I am particularly intrigued with the
- 7 principle that you urge us, I believe, if I understand
- 8 it, that in assessing the forward movement in the relations
- 9 between aboriginal and non-aboriginal peoples, you are
- 10 urging us I think that the adoption of a common historical
- 11 legacy can assist in merging the dreams for the future
- 12 of the aboriginal and the non-aboriginal people. It
- 13 certainly occurs to me that that is an important principle
- 14 that can inspire the Commission and its work and I thank
- 15 you very much for it.
- 16 MAYOR TOM MACCAGNO: Thank you very
- 17 much.
- 18 COMMISSIONER ALLAN BLAKENEY: Thank
- 19 you.
- I would invite Gerald Thom,
- 21 Vice-President of the Métis Nation of Alberta to make a
- 22 presentation.

20

21

22

### ROYAL COMMISSION ON

### ABORIGINAL PEOPLES

1	GERALD THOM, VICE-PRESIDENT, MÉTIS
2	NATION OF ALBERTA: Good morning, Commissioner Blakeney.
3	Good morning, Commissioner Chartrand, Senator Boucher
4	and all the presenters here today.
5	(Translation) I would like to welcome
6	you to Lac La Biche. Many times it has been talked about
7	how many times the Métis has helped out in the past in
8	the discovery of this land and the establishment of this
9	town. Many of our forefathers have suffered while they
10	were helping the white man to open up this western Canada.
11	Today that makes me very proud to relate
12	that to you today. I guess that has happened in the past,
13	but today things are a little bit different for the Métis,
14	who are starting to lose many things, our language. That
15	is just one of the things. (End of Translation)
16	COMMISSIONER ALLAN BLAKENEY: I wonder
17	if I might interrupt you for just a moment to say something
18	I should have said earlier.
19	These sets are available to anyone who

# StenoTran

wishes to have them and they are back at the back right-hand

corner. Please feel free to get yourself a set, since

you probably will not wish to miss any of the presentations

#### ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 which may be in a language with which you are not fully
- 2 familiar.
- I am sorry to have interrupted you, Mr.
- 4 Thom. Please continue.
- 5 **GERALD THOM:** (Translation) Many
- 6 things that are talked about, the Métis are included in
- 7 the history. Canada, as I see it, the word Canada is a
- 8 part of our Cree language. Canada, as it is called, the
- 9 Indian people they named this country. Canada means to
- 10 us in the Cree language, Canada as I understand it is a
- 11 clean country, a clean country not just for the white,
- 12 but for the Indian and the Métis as well.
- I am very happy today to be sitting here
- 14 with all of you. I too have travelled much and I still
- do for the purposes of the Constitution. I am happy that
- 16 the Métis have been allowed this forum to talk about things
- 17 that are important to them. With the Constitution of 1982
- 18 to 1987, we were never really involved in that one. There
- 19 was no seat for us. We were not important. We were not
- 20 asked how we looked upon things. That is why now that
- 21 the Constitution is being talked about again we are, the
- 22 Métis Nation of Alberta and the Métis National Council

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 are getting involved.
- We have told the Prime Minister, the
- 3 Queen's representative, we too want a voice on how the
- 4 Métis is being governed and we also want to be involved
- 5 in Canada.
- 6 Our brothers, the Indian people, 1982
- 7 to 1987, they were given a seat to talk about the
- 8 Constitution and the special powers that they were given
- 9 were veto powers he calls it.
- 10 Prime Minister Mulroney and Minister Joe
- 11 Clark, now they have given us a seat to sit with them in
- 12 these constitutional issues about self-government and we
- 13 have also asked for a parallel process, so that some of
- 14 the things that are of concern to us we could talk about.
- In the past that hasn't always happened.
- 16 Every time we wanted to talk about something when we got
- 17 something going, when we had something written, but how
- 18 we wanted things to happen for us. That has not always
- 19 happened, but things are changing.
- I thank you for being here with us today,
- 21 Mayor Maccagno, the Mayor of Lac La Biche. I have sat
- 22 with him on the Mission Historical Society Board and I

#### ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 have learned a lot from that on the role of the Métis and
- 2 the history of this land from 1700 until today. Things
- 3 are very different though, that in the past our
- 4 forefathers, many generations of them, many of those that
- 5 were named here, they helped in the opening up of this
- 6 country, not just for us the Métis, but also for the white
- 7 people, the white person.
- 8 Many times we helped each other to open
- 9 us this country and to bring also our religion to this
- 10 part of the country, to the Métis, to the Dene and to the
- 11 Indian people, to many of our people, that I know.
- Things are a little bit different today.
- 13 Today our land works a little different in this Canada.
- 14 It was the Indian people that named this country "the
- 15 clean country", but for the people to get along with the
- 16 different races of people, to get along in this country.
- 17 Today the Métis Nation will not put forward a letter.
- In the past I have seen, as a young boy
- 19 this Lac La Biche because I was born in this town. This
- 20 town and around for a 50-mile radius, I will say around
- 21 1960 we have been really suppressed as a people, the Métis
- 22 from this region. There was too much. We lost our land,

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 not just our land, but all of Lac La Biche, this was all
- 2 Métis owned, river lots is what they were called, the lands.
- 3 I am sorry I didn't bring that information forward to
- 4 you today, the map identifying all of this from the 1800s,
- 5 the different acreages that the Métis owned from 1847.
- I have some information where it is
- 7 written about this town and then almost in 1900, I should
- 8 say, I have another map where I see the Métis' land was
- 9 stolen from them within this town. Then, not from the
- 10 First World War -- yes, from the First World War then the
- 11 federal government they set up a system, the taxation
- 12 system to collect the taxes to pay for the price of war.
- 13 That taxation system was not really understood by the
- 14 Métis. It was never really explained what that taxation
- 15 system was, so as a result around 1947, I will say, another
- 16 map that I have seen, there the whites started to take
- 17 the land away from the Métis from within -- from around
- 18 this region, not just the town. But we did not lose all
- 19 of our land. Where I live now, the Lac La Biche Mission,
- 20 the Métis people still live there. They talk French, they
- 21 talk English and they also talk Cree, a trilingual
- 22 community.

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

Τ			1 6	am very	pro	ua tna	it I live	tnere	pecaus	S
2	that	language	still	lives	and	that	language	e came	from	

- 3 Montreal in the 1700s, I imagine he is referring to French,
- 4 when the first Métis came to this country to come and help
- 5 the fur traders and the explorers. From there, from the
- 6 Owl River -- I am also very proud of those people there
- 7 because they are still occupying land that was left for
- 8 them by their forefathers. It is nice, I quess, to be
- 9 in a position where you can make change I guess. It is
- 10 nice now that the Métis is allowed to bring what he deems
- important to the table to talk about, things from the past.
- 12 Those kinds of things we as leaders are asked to talk
- 13 about these things now as leaders, on how the payback should
- 14 work for the Métis and how we would like to progress towards
- 15 that goal. Some of those things we know about, but we
- 16 strive to make things better for our people.
- 17 Many things I see we as Métis people and
- 18  $\,$  as well the treaty Indians, we are not very often together
- 19 on many issues. Jealousy comes into play. That kind of
- 20 thing really worries me, he says.
- Now I shall talk English for the benefit
- 22 of those who don't understand. (End of Translation)

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 With that, ladies and gentlemen, I
- 2 welcome you, Mr. Blakeney, Commissioner Chartrand. We
- 3 have known each other for quite a number of years through
- 4 our travels and, Senator Boucher, I welcome all of you
- 5 to Lac La Biche, all your technicians, all of the presenters
- 6 here today.
- 7 I must add that it's nice to come from
- 8 a very diverse community and culture. I have had the
- 9 opportunity of travelling throughout Canada from
- 10 coast-to-coast and the last couple of years participating
- 11 in constitutional matters, constitutional hearings. I
- 12 would say I've never seen another community across Canada
- 13 that has such a diversity and richness of different
- 14 cultures.
- We have the Cree, the French, the
- 16 Lebanese, the Italians, the Ukrainians and I can go on
- 17 and on and on. Welcome to Canada, gentlemen, on a much
- 18 smaller scale.
- Today I will not be tabling any
- 20 documentation with you. I understand that the Royal
- 21 Commission will be travelling throughout Canada in the
- 22 next couple of years. The Métis Nation of Alberta will

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 be meeting you again tomorrow. I instructed all of my
- 2 Vice-Presidents to be in attendance in your Hearings
- 3 tomorrow, as our President is back in Ottawa dealing with
- 4 the First Ministers.
- 5 It saddens me today on the one hand to
- 6 welcome you to Lac La Biche which is both scenic and very
- 7 rich in different cultures, very rich in resources, very
- 8 rich in beautiful surroundings of lakes. I think you can
- 9 go in any direction within this community and you will
- 10 run into another lake within a few kilometres of the town
- 11 of Lac La Biche, which is still pristine, which is still
- 12 traditionally used by our people, the Métis people, whether
- 13 it be through the gathering of furs, whether it be through
- 14 commercial fishing, whether it be trying to set up private
- 15 businesses and tourism for our people.
- 16 We in Alberta I quess have a very unique
- 17 situation. In December of 1987 we have signed what was
- 18 called a framework agreement with the provincial
- 19 government, the first, I might add, of any aboriginal group
- 20 to sign any agreement with any government across Canada.
- 21 I am very proud to listen to the constitutional talks
- 22 and hear our Deputy-Premier brag about our self-government

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 agreement across Canada, whether it be in Vancouver or
- 2 whether it be in Halifax, Nova Scotia.
- 3 The first two years of that agreement
- 4 was an agreement to work together towards determining what
- 5 our wants and needs were, what I guess on how we interpreted
- 6 self-government for Métis people in the Province of
- 7 Alberta.
- 8 I must add the first two years was a very
- 9 educational experience. I myself, being a past government
- 10 employee, have seen only a small case of how the provincial
- 11 powers dealt with people, ordinary Albertans. In that
- 12 first two years I learned a great deal. I was allowed
- 13 to go inside of government and see how the government was
- 14 functioning and how it lacked to respond to the needs of
- 15 not only Métis people, but ordinary Albertans.
- 16 In December of 1989 we renewed that
- 17 agreement for an extended three years. We felt it was
- 18 a necessity to extend that agreement because we seen out
- 19 of the first two years not only educating ourselves and
- 20 the Métis communities of how government functions in the
- 21 departments, but also educating the ministers and the
- 22 Premier himself on what Métis people are all about.

19

20

21

22

# ROYAL COMMISSION ON

# ABORIGINAL PEOPLES

1	Today I am pleased to tell you that there
2	is a lot of fruitfulness in that agreement. In some areas
3	we have penetrated the departments and actually taken over
4	some programs and transferred it down to the community
5	base, because our agreement is made to work from the bottom
6	up, not top down, as it has traditionally been. Community
7	initiatives and policies that affect our people,
8	especially in the northern parts of this province, are
9	brought to what is called the sub-committee. I am very
10	fortunate to be Chairman in this province of Forestry,
11	Lands and Wildlife. At that table I not only bring up
12	policy matters that affect our people in their daily lives
13	because I see governments traditionally sitting in their
14	glass towers, whether it be in Ottawa, whether it be in
15	the Province of Alberta or any other province and not
16	allowing our people to participate.
17	Governments never do come out to the
18	northern communities and say, "How is this policy that

StenoTran

we are going to establish within our provincial system

going to affect you?" whether it be in commercial fishing,

trapping, hunting, the gathering of resources. Now we

are able to bring those policy issues to the table and

#### ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 make amendments to policies and make the policies work
- 2 for us, the Métis people of this province.
- 3 It saddens me to a great deal, I am not
- 4 only coming from this community but participating in
- 5 numerous hearings, that only I would say 30 years ago our
- 6 people were very prosperous. We were involved in mixed
- 7 farming, the fur trade was healthy, commercial fishing
- 8 was healthy. Our people were self-sufficient,
- 9 self-reliant. They have joint ventured with other
- 10 Albertans of non-aboriginal descent and somewhere along
- 11 the line in the 1960s they introduced the welfare system,
- 12 the welfare system that devastated our people, that brought
- 13 our people down to their knees.
- Gentlemen, 50 kilometres in any given
- 15 direction of Lac La Biche amongst aboriginal people we
- 16 have 80 per cent unemployment. Ninety per cent of those
- 17 aboriginal people are on welfare. It saddens me to see
- 18 that once a very proud people be brought down to its knees
- 19 in that nature.
- I feel at this point in time we have made
- 21 some progress in different areas, although it is very hard
- 22 to bend the ears of politicians, whether it be federal

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 or provincial. There are still not only the politicians
- 2 that may want to listen to you and do something about it,
- 3 but then there is still the bureaucracy that you have to
- 4 go through to be listened to. It's a bureaucracy that
- 5 I must add is only in place to feed the machinery of the
- 6 provincial government, a bureaucracy that is not so
- 7 sensitive to native issues, aboriginal issues, not only
- 8 in this province but across the country.
- 9 I believe by working together and
- 10 bringing our issues to the table we can make great strides
- 11 in this country, as our forefathers were, the developers
- 12 of this country. We were nation builders. We hauled the
- 13 trade goods from Montreal down to Lac La Biche to the
- 14 Mission.
- Two years ago Canada was fighting
- 16 amongst itself and the governments about free trade. I
- 17 sat back and I talked to some of my Senators and some other
- 18 people of my community and said, "Here we go. We're
- 19 re-inventing the wheel again". Canadians were very
- 20 unbalanced, were very torn apart by the issue of free trade
- 21 with the United States of America.
- Commissioners, you only have to go back

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 200 years, when our forefathers were actually doing free
- 2 trade with the North West fur trade company and the Hudson
- 3 Bay Company. We were free traders.
- 4 I believe in order to attain our goals
- 5 we must not only support decentralization of powers from
- 6 the federal governments and the provincial governments,
- 7 but we must also have a say on what policies and issues
- 8 are brought up through decentralization.
- 9 As I see it here in Lac La Biche, we have
- 10 -- although my friend Mr. Maccagno talks about the
- 11 wonderful things and the history which is so important
- 12 in this community and other communities across Canada,
- 13 somehow or other we have to come to grips to deal with
- 14 racism and prejudice. It is alive and well right here
- 15 in Lac La Biche. It's breathing here.
- 16 The people I represent are the economic
- 17 base of this town and the surrounding district. We have
- 18 so many mini-bureaucracies to deal with that it is sad
- 19 that our people have to go and beg to get a contract for
- 20 employment or a contract with industry to get employment
- 21 for our people. I see that somewhat changing, so I think
- 22 it is going to be an evolution of time.

22

# ROYAL COMMISSION ON

# ABORIGINAL PEOPLES

1	I myself may not see it. The Métis
2	Nation may not see it or its leaders may not see it in
3	the next 40 to 50 years. I think it is going to depend
4	on ordinary Albertans, ordinary Canadians to start
5	understanding the aboriginal people, to start
6	understanding the Métis people and its needs and its
7	aspirations. We want to share the richness of this
8	province, of this country. We want level playing fields.
9	
10	I deal, as I mentioned earlier, I am
11	fortunate to chair Forestry, Lands and Wildlife, but you
12	take that whole department, the Forestry, Lands and
13	Wildlife, how can I effectively deal with that department
14	when I have one person working for me and I have a whole
15	department that probably employs 400 to 500 bureaucrats
16	in that department. All we ask, Commissioners, is a level
17	playing field. We are not asking the government for
18	everything. We are asking for opportunities for our
19	people.
20	I don't like using the term
21	"self-government" because other Canadians are offended

by the term self-government. I would rather use

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 self-reliance and other terms, I hear now governments,
- 2 both federal and provincial using them terms more than
- 3 we do.
- 4 We must have an economic base for our
- 5 people. Fortunately, our Premier has also had the
- 6 foresight to not only come out and speak for aboriginal
- 7 people left, front and centre, but he also brought in two
- 8 bills that fall under provincial legislation, Bill 34 and
- 9 35 that deals with the Métis lands in this province. We
- 10 are so fortunate in the Province of Alberta to have 1.2
- 11 million acres of land for all Métis people in this province.
- 12 We want those lands entrenched in the Canadian
- 13 Constitution. We want protection of those lands.
- 14 If you will recall, in my earlier
- 15 statements in my language, I stated back from the 1800s
- 16 this town and the surrounding area was all owned by Métis
- 17 people and through different taxation systems that our
- 18 people weren't aware of we lost all of that land. Now
- 19 at least we have land.
- 20 Also, besides what lands we have in the
- 21 Métis settlements, we have other communities in the north
- 22 and some are mixed, white and treaty Indian and Métis.

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 Some of them are predominantly Métis themselves. We have
- 2 to have the authority to negotiate with governments to
- 3 set aside lands for expansion of those communities.
- 4 Education. It is very important to not
- 5 only all Canadians, but I feel somewhere along the line
- 6 aboriginal people fell off that educational track, not
- 7 because they wanted to do so. Some of it was intentionally
- 8 put in place where a lot of our students weren't given
- 9 the individual attention that they did deserve like any
- 10 other Canadian. I can go back to my school years in the
- 11 town of Lac La Biche.
- 12 Fortunately, I left this community to
- 13 educate myself and bring back my knowledge to this
- 14 community and the people I represent. We must have more
- 15 say in the educational systems that are put in place.
- 16 We must be allowed as well to have our own institutions
- 17 like our treaty Indian brothers and sisters, to practice
- 18 our culture, to teach our language to our young people
- 19 which is so rich, which is so diverse. We must have a
- 20 say in transfers of powers, because those powers touch
- 21 all areas we talk about, whether it be social, whether
- 22 it be economics, whether it be something that deals with

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 Forestry, Lands and Wildlife.
- The loss of our culture, I believe, was
- 3 lost when they introduced that welfare system in this town.
- 4 I firmly believe that. I am dealing, Commissioners, with
- 5 three and four generations of my people on welfare. Now
- 6 there is a dependency and it's sad. It's sad to see that
- 7 happen because what I am saying, Commissioners, is we are
- 8 the economic base of this town. We are the economic base
- 9 of this community. We employ the blue collar workers.
- 10 We employ the bureaucracy. We must be allowed to run some
- 11 of our own systems. We must be allowed, like we have been
- 12 in the last two years in the constitutional hearings, to
- 13 bring back to the table some of our knowledge. After all,
- 14 the white governments were brought in by Europeans over
- 15 300 years ago.
- 16 The governments I believe failed
- 17 miserably in the delivery of their programs to aboriginal
- 18 people, especially the Métis who were lost -- who lost
- 19 powers in the 1920s, who lost their way of responsibility,
- 20 whether it be from the federal government. We are no
- 21 longer now a political football between the federal and
- 22 provincial powers. We are there negotiating. We are

#### ROYAL COMMISSION ON

#### ABORIGINAL PEOPLES

Τ	tnere	bringing o	ur wisc	iom.	we are	tnere	bringi	.ng	retirea
2	Métis	professors	s, which	n was	missing	in th	e last	go	around.

- 3 The educational component of the constitutional hearings
- 4 from 1982 to 1987 was lost. It was never included. We
- 5 have included that now.
- I must add it took us, the Métis Nation
- 7 of Alberta, two years of hard lobbying with Mr. Getty to
- 8 lobby on our behalf to the federal government to exonerate
- 9 Louis Riel, which I believe, gentlemen, was away before
- 10 his time. If you go back, when he did form the Province
- 11 of Manitoba and brought Manitoba into Confederation, he
- 12 did fight for the rights of the English to speak English,
- 13 the French to speak French. He fought for the Métis to
- 14 speak Michif. He spoke of the treaty Indians to be allowed
- 15 to have a treaty. Today now, we are at some form of
- 16 self-government here in this province. Communities
- 17 through the democracy system are allowed to bring up to
- 18 the tables of government what affects them, whether it
- 19 be policy or transfers of authority of some programs that
- 20 the government failed miserably to deliver to our people.

21

What we are saying, Commissioners, is

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 give us the chance to screw up. The governments of the
- 2 day and the past 300 years have screwed up terribly in
- 3 this country. We need some healing power. We need to
- 4 rewrite some history.
- 5 When I was going to school as a teenager,
- 6 taking social studies, I was reading history books that
- 7 were telling me that my fore-fathers were heathens, were
- 8 drunkards, were traitors. I was taught that. Not only
- 9 that, but the history books were printed in the United
- 10 States of America. Today I see that changing. Canada
- 11 is now implementing and writing their own books about
- 12 history. We must rewrite the history of this country.
- I must add as well, in the school system
- 14 here we are fortunate to have a parent advisory council
- 15 to assist the educators of this community to bring back
- 16 the Cree language and the Métis culture, but it has to
- 17 go a lot further. With that I leave you with those words,
- 18 Commissioners, and I am sure I will be appearing before
- 19 you a lot more in the next two years. Thank you.
- 20 **COMMISSIONER ALLAN BLAKENEY:** Thank
- 21 you, Mr. Thom.
- 22 **COMMISSIONER PAUL CHARTRAND:** I want to

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 take a very brief moment to thank you for your presentation.
- 2 You brought before us quite a number of issues and we
- 3 do not have the time in this forum to deal with all of
- 4 them, important as they are. I was particularly intrigued
- 5 by your reference to the maps and the lots from the
- 6 mid-nineteenth century and so on, as well as to the
- 7 reference to the 1987 agreement.
- 8 It occurs to me that those are among some
- 9 of the issues that our research staff ought to be getting
- 10 together with your association in working to assist us
- 11 in the development of our mandate. We hope that you will
- 12 be able to work with the Commission in doing that, in
- 13 assisting us by providing us with these documents.
- I think you and the other organizations
- 15 have been informed of the intervenor program that we have
- 16 to assist in that respect. Thank you very much.
- 17 **GERALD THOM:** Thank you.
- I must add I will try to make those maps
- 19 available for you tomorrow in Edmonton and table them with
- 20 you.
- 21 **COMMISSIONER ALLAN BLAKENEY:** Thank you
- 22 very much.

22

# ROYAL COMMISSION ON

# ABORIGINAL PEOPLES

1	I wish to underline what Commissioner
2	Chartrand said. I might have mentioned at the outset,
3	for organizations that are national or provincial or
4	regional or tribal or who represent more than one person
5	or one group and if you wish to make a presentation, do
6	some research and make a presentation to the Royal
7	Commission on Aboriginal Peoples, there may under certain
8	circumstances be funds available to assist you to do your
9	research.
10	We, regrettably, cannot do it for every
11	individual who comes forward. We simply can't handle the
12	numbers, but for organizations, aboriginal and
13	non-aboriginal, who may wish to do some research, we have
14	a system set up where you can apply and see if you can
15	get some funds and it is administered by the Hon. David
16	Crombie, who is separate and apart from the Royal
17	Commission, who used to be a federal minister and, indeed,
18	a federal Minister of Indian and Northern or whatever it
19	was called at that time. The details with respect to it
20	are available back at the table on my left which gives
21	the rules for intervenor funding, as we call it.

We will hear one more presentation and

#### ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 then I think we will break for coffee. It will be the
- 2 Buffalo Lake Métis Settlement. Joe Blyan.
- Welcome, Mr. Blyan.
- 4 JOE BLYAN, BUFFALO LAKE MÉTIS
- 5 **SETTLEMENT:** Thank you, Mr. Blakeney and Paul. I had the
- 6 opportunity of meeting Paul yesterday when he dropped by
- 7 our settlement and, of course, a long time friend of mine,
- 8 Robert Boucher. Ladies and gentlemen.
- 9 I am going to qualify myself, first of
- 10 all, perhaps in making a presentation here this morning
- 11 and that is to say I've been involved with the Métis native
- 12 movement for some time. Of course, with the Métis Nation
- 13 which was previously the Métis Association of Alberta,
- 14 I was the Vice-President about five times over I think
- 15 under about five different Presidents, so in speaking of
- 16 the Métis Association I guess I qualify in speaking for
- 17 the Métis people to some degree. Of course, I was with
- 18 communications for many years, I believe all together seven
- 19 years I provided the news and comments throughout northern
- 20 Alberta.
- 21 Going on with that, with the Friendship
- 22 Centres, I think I was a National President at one time

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 of the Friendship Centres. I want to add one thing that
- 2 I certainly enjoyed some years ago when I was commissioned
- 3 to the Crime and Justice Commission established by native
- 4 people across Canada and I had the opportunity to travel
- 5 across the country and seeing different parts of the
- 6 country, and I might add different native groups, right
- 7 from Halifax to Vancouver.
- 8 I really enjoyed some of the comments
- 9 that were made here this morning, the opening comments
- 10 by the mayor and the Vice-President from this area, Gerald
- 11 Thom.
- I wanted, maybe because it has been
- 13 pretty hectic this morning and everybody was serious, I
- 14 wanted to maybe comment on something here. A friend of
- 15 mine that I know very well from Fost, Alberta told me one
- 16 time, he said, "I grew up as a halfbreed," he said. Then,
- 17 later on he became a non-status. Finally, checking
- 18 through his history, then he says "I signed up for Bill
- 19 C-31," he said, "and that was the third move I made," he
- 20 said.
- 21 Just recently I saw him and now he's a
- 22 treaty Indian from one of the bands. He said, "I'm

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 confused," he said. He says, "First I was a Métis, then
- 2 a non-status," and now he says that he's Bill C-31 and
- 3 now he's a treaty Indian. It's very confusing.
- I think that's the point I want to make
- 5 this morning with our friends here, those that are
- 6 attending and I am referring to both because we live in
- 7 a multicultural nation here in Lac La Biche and I too am
- 8 rather confused about these different statuses that we
- 9 have been giving each other for some time. Throughout
- 10 the constitutional process in the early years, Mr.
- 11 Blakeney, I am sure you will remember that, you were
- 12 involved in it and most of us were involved in it and being
- 13 native, of course, and aboriginal in North America here
- 14 we come in all colours. I remember just one time, as you
- 15 know, Larry de Mille, as you know, for all intents and
- 16 purposes he looks white and there's no mistake about me
- 17 being an Indian. He was asked what is a Métis person and
- 18 he said that he can't be any blacker than Joe Blyan and
- 19 any whiter than Larry de Mille, so in between there some
- 20 place.
- 21 Us halfbreeds, Métis people, come in all
- 22 colours. Certainly we come with the culture and the

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 tradition that goes along with it. Mr. Blakeney, just
- 2 to mention, I was born in Pearceland, Saskatchewan. Two
- 3 famous people came from there, one is a seven time rodeo
- 4 champ from our there, Mel Coleman, and yours truly, so
- 5 that's the two famous people. I say this because maybe
- 6 in some ways too, and jokingly, that has been our problem.
- 7 We have never recognized our famous people across the
- 8 country. I have been reading in the history books
- 9 throughout the years in school and talked about the famous
- 10 people that the white people had and I said, "How come
- 11 we don't have any famous Indian people?" We did. We did
- 12 have some famous Indian people and I think some of the
- 13 guys were referring to that today.
- The first transportation groups of
- 15 people, who ran transportation in western Canada, were
- 16 Métis people and Indian people. Who else would be packing
- 17 all that stuff they were bringing down east out here.
- 18 Mr. Chartrand, I think you mentioned that earlier, that
- 19 the voyageurs, we were the guys. We were the pack horses.
- 20 We didn't use no wheels, but we were packing that stuff.
- Other things that I guess bothers me
- 22 throughout this whole process since I've been around, I

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 just turned 50 the other day, about a month ago and I
- 2 certainly qualify. Nobody can call me a young punk any
- 3 more. I've been around and I've seen, I've been very much
- 4 of a participant in the native movements. I think the
- 5 native movements, in my opinion, have scattered themselves
- 6 somewhat. At one time I remember when the national
- 7 organization was Métis and Indian, treaty and Indian.
- 8 We dealt with the problems as they came along. All of
- 9 a sudden we got all kinds of diverse groups across the
- 10 country.
- I also had the opportunity to travel
- 12 across the country and see other groups of people that
- 13 represented themselves and it was interesting to know that
- 14 we didn't all think the same way, we didn't -- although
- 15 we were aboriginal groups, we started to bargain for our
- 16 position.
- I grew up adjacent to a reserve and I
- 18 went to a white school. I never went to what they would
- 19 call a residential school or a native school in my life.
- 20 I have always been going to non-native schools and I
- 21 learned a lot. I learned a lot, but when it came down
- 22 to socializing, I had to go down to the native side and

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 so forth. Growing up in Pearceland, Saskatchewan, we had
- 2 our share of native groups, treaty Indians as well as Métis
- 3 groups as well as non-native groups. That kind of
- 4 experience in my life was good for me because I don't have
- 5 a problem today.
- As far as I am concerned, there is
- 7 aboriginal groups. I think what I see happening across
- 8 the country, we are fighting for status, not so much as
- 9 an aboriginal group. I see that happening.
- 10 When we talk about fighting for native
- 11 groups, one group is fighting for treaties, one group is
- 12 fighting for Bill C-31 and another one is fighting for
- 13 non-status and on and on and on. Personally, I'm an
- 14 aboriginal Indian. I have a Métis status, but I'm an
- 15 aboriginal Indian and that's the way I've looked at myself
- 16 throughout my life. I couldn't be anything else because
- 17 even though I participate with all groups and I think that
- 18 is what Canada is all about and also I notice that I guess
- 19 the great influence by the white groups is that we still
- 20 have a cowboy and Indian mentality in western Canada and
- 21 it's not really all that bad. It's still a good thing
- 22 because we don't discriminate as much as once before, but

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 it still happens in our country.
- 2 One of the things I clearly remember when
- 3 I was a kid, a little boy growing up in northern
- 4 Saskatchewan is I had the opportunity to see some of the
- 5 oldtimers. I listened to them when they were talking.
- 6 It didn't make sense to me, but later on in the years when
- 7 I thought about their comments and their statements, you
- 8 know, we'd talk about history and the way it was written.
- 9 My grandfather, I remember him saying that there were
- 10 three kinds of groups. He said there were three different
- 11 groups when the treaties were signed. He said there were
- 12 the people who wanted to sign the treaty. There was the
- 13 people who wanted to sign the script and then there were
- 14 the people who called themselves independents.
- There were aboriginal people, they were
- 16 either Métis or aboriginal groups, but they didn't want
- 17 nothing to do with either the script or the treaty and
- 18 they were called "ho to beemsuage" in Cree, meaning
- 19 independent. Even today we argue that point in western
- 20 Canada here. I am sure that is what happened to me because
- 21 if I had a nosebleed, there goes my French status because
- 22 that's how much French there would be in me. I'm

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 supposedly of French background. My father is the
- 2 Frenchman in our family and my mother is a reserve treaty
- 3 Indian from a reserve in Saskatchewan.
- 4 As I was mentioning earlier with my
- 5 friend in Fost, Alberta, I sometimes am confused about
- 6 the whole issue across the country, why we think we are
- 7 so damned different from each other. Yet, I have never
- 8 seen the Métis people and the treaty Indians sitting down
- 9 and having a conversation and deal with this issue, instead
- 10 of having some non-native people sit in the middle to
- 11 moderate or co-ordinate this effort. I think we should.
- 12 Any other time, any other time than
- 13 politically in our lives, I don't have a problem with either
- 14 groups. I can go any place in the community and converse
- 15 and associate with them. As a matter of fact, my wife
- 16 is treaty and we don't have a problem. When it comes to
- 17 the organizations that's when we have a problem. When
- 18 it comes to the Indian association, the Métis Nation, they
- 19 seem to be calling the shots and I must be a little bit
- 20 critical here this morning. I think these organizations
- 21 have got to pull their socks together and make sure that
- 22 they are discussing that.

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- I notice my representative is sitting
- 2 back there while I am making these comments here. I wanted
- 3 to poke him in the back and say get to the point. This
- 4 is where we have to deal with it, right in the communities.
- 5 We don't have a problem with our treaty brothers out here.
- 6 It's only when the organizations get together that we
- 7 have a problem, culturally, socially, language and the
- 8 whole thing. It has been my experience and that's the
- 9 way I see it.
- 10 Of course, you have a right as a Métis
- 11 person and, throughout my lifetime, like I said, we come
- 12 in all colours and we come in all sizes and it has been
- 13 that way. We've had a wonderful life. We've competed.
- 14 As far as a Métis person, I've competed all my life and
- 15 I must say at 50 years old I have never been on welfare,
- 16 as opposed to other people saying we're down and outers.
- 17 I'm not a down and outer. I've been fighting for myself
- 18 and trying to maintain my dignity and my pride and that's
- 19 the way I've lived. I'm afraid a lot of people are not
- 20 able to do that, but I think that's what we are looking
- 21 at. That's what I look at and that's what I encourage.
- 22 That's the type of life I encourage to the people who

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 live in the settlement.
- I want to go back a little bit to the
- 3 settlement way of life. Even now, as I sit on council
- 4 of the settlement here in Buffalo Lake, we are not seeing
- 5 eye to eye with the Métis Nation and I don't know whose
- 6 problem it is, whether it is our problem or the Métis
- 7 Nation. I suppose I will have a political argument on
- 8 that a little later on. Right now, unless we get together,
- 9 we are not going to be able to resolve some of these
- 10 problems.
- 11 As you people are travelling across the
- 12 country, I am positive you hear all kinds of comments coming
- 13 from various groups of people because we live in different
- 14 kinds of areas. Like, Lac La Biche here, we are a melting
- 15 pot of nations. We've got Frenchmen, we've got Scotsmen,
- 16 we've got Irish, we've got English, we've got Ukrainians
- 17 and we've got the Métis, the treaties, the whole work.
- 18 I mean, how do you live in a country like this without
- 19 coming to grips with it from time-to-time.
- I had an opportunity some time ago and
- 21 I usually criticize my fellow neighbour, the non-native,
- 22 and I say to him, I was speaking at a high school graduation

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 and they asked me how I felt and how should they prepare
- 2 themselves for the future. I said that the white guy,
- 3 he can't help but be prejudice. He can't help but
- 4 discriminate, unless you understand him, unless you
- 5 understand his culture and his background and where he's
- 6 coming from. His whole culture, his whole tradition is
- 7 based on discrimination and that's not being bad. That's
- 8 just saying it like it is. I've seen that, even as we
- 9 study.
- I grew up thinking that native people
- 11 were not contributors at all because in their textbook
- 12 there was nothing in there about native people and every
- 13 time we talked about it we lived in tents and we hunted
- 14 buffalo. Hell, there ain't no buffalo today and they still
- 15 do that. I think that's the sad thing we are looking at.
- 16 We have to look at the education system.
- We talk a lot about the education system,
- 18 but we very seldom change anything. I am also very
- 19 critical of a lot of things anyway because, what the heck,
- 20 you have to say your piece and many years ago we used to
- 21 have the residential schools. Christ, they're doing it
- 22 better now. They just built us a whole big school out

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 here called AVC, and that's a residential school taking
- 2 all the native people, the family and all. They don't
- 3 take the kids any more. They take the mother and the dad
- 4 and they send them in there.
- 5 You know, these types of schools should
- 6 be taken over by our own people. I might be getting that
- 7 guy upset here -- where did he go, from the AVC -- but
- 8 that's true. Unless we speak out, unless we speak out
- 9 and participate in these kinds of functions and then we
- 10 will see what's happening.
- 11 The settlements, as I said earlier were
- 12 once perhaps a small success in the Métis Nations here
- 13 in Alberta. We now have these settlements, there are eight
- 14 of them throughout the country and we lost two of them
- 15 here, Touch Wood and Wolf Lake. Hopefully, some day we
- 16 can argue with the government and get them back. We lost
- 17 those and one of the previous speakers said through
- 18 taxation and through various other things. I think it's
- 19 time now that you often here this, the leaders saying the
- 20 grassroots. Well, the grassroots has to speak, the
- 21 grassroots has to come forward and say here's what it's
- 22 all about. I think until then we are not going to be able

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 to make any headway.
- 2 Losing that kind of a piece of property
- 3 is a serious thing happening in Alberta, but also I'd like
- 4 to maybe say that we occupy about 1.2 million acres of
- 5 property in Alberta. Like somebody said earlier, we'd
- 6 like to build the infrastructure there, but we certainly
- 7 don't have enough resources to do it with. Lac La Biche
- 8 can't complain, because they got us by the short hairs
- 9 here because this is our town. This is where we come
- 10 shopping, the same with Boyle and Smokey Lake and in our
- 11 case Buffalo Lake, those are our shopping areas, but we
- 12 are saying now let's get back, let's negotiate, let's let
- 13 the people sit down together and start negotiating the
- 14 economic process.
- To me, local government is economics,
- 16 there is no other way. I can act just as much as a Métis,
- 17 as an Indian, an aboriginal with a million dollars in my
- 18 back pocket as I could with a dollar in my back pocket,
- 19 so there is really not much difference. Just because I've
- 20 got a million dollars, that don't make me white. That
- 21 still makes me an aboriginal Indian here in northern
- 22 Alberta.

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 Participation is probably the most
- 2 important thing here and I wish there was more people here.
- 3 I wish there would have been more encouragement from our
- 4 local leadership and so forth to participate and that would
- 5 have been nice, to listen to other people make a
- 6 presentation.
- 7 I must make a comment on this, our mayor
- 8 mentioned this morning they discovered Rupert's Land.
- 9 White folks always say that, they discovered everything.
- 10 I wonder where we were when they were discovering that?
- 11 They've got to stop talking like that. They've got to
- 12 stop thinking they discovered us. We were here. It's
- 13 things like that that make people thing, hey, Geez, you
- 14 guys were lost, weren't you. They were the ones who were
- 15 lost. It was here when they got here. They didn't
- 16 discover nothing.
- I think we have to do one thing and that
- 18 is we have to get all of these different groups of native
- 19 people and it's us native people that have to get together.
- I don't need no white person sitting in the middle there
- 21 trying to determine what I should tell my treaty brothers.
- 22 In fact, I am married to one. We can talk about it in

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 the nighttime. We don't have to talk about it sitting
- 2 there and having somebody in the middle talking to us.
- 3 I believe in the future when we have meetings here and
- 4 we want to discuss native issues, it should be native people
- 5 talking to each other and then present the results to the
- 6 government.
- 7 I have never seen, in the history of my
- 8 50 years, the Indian people, the treaty Indians and the
- 9 Métis people sit down someplace and have a meeting
- 10 together, never. I have never seen them sit down and have
- 11 a meeting and have a meaningful meeting exchanging new
- 12 ideas and how they should deal with the government.
- 13 Rather, our treaty brothers will run to
- 14 the Indian -- put a meeting for us so we can talk to our
- 15 halfbreed brother. Forget it. I ain't talking to you
- 16 unless we sit together and that's the only way we can
- 17 resolve this problem is by sitting together and resolving
- 18 the problem with you and I. I have always done that all
- 19 my life, whether it was in the bar, in the restaurant or
- 20 in the jail, it didn't matter, I dealt with them. Whatever
- 21 time we are going to deal with serious matters, oh, we've
- 22 got to get an intervenor here, somebody who can monitor

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 this process between you and I. I think unless we learn
- 2 that, we ain't going to go anyplace and that's what is
- 3 happening today.
- 4 Ladies and gentlemen, I said I was going
- 5 to make this brief and I wanted to make a presentation
- 6 on behalf of the settlements. We're doing well. We are
- 7 not doing the best, but we are doing well. We are trying
- 8 to do our best in dealing with the governments, with our
- 9 people, with the Métis Nations and so forth. I like to
- 10 think we are doing not a bad job. We've got a long ways
- 11 to go. I really sincerely hope that the Commission, which
- 12 made the point to come to Lac La Biche to listen to us
- 13 and I know there are other presenters here today and I
- 14 know you are going to hear some fine points here, but Lac
- 15 La Biche is our community. It is not a white community.
- 16 It is not a European community. It's an aboriginal
- 17 community and somebody was showing artifacts here, yes,
- 18 we can show you some graves here that are 200 and 300 years
- 19 old. They are here someplace. Our forefathers were
- 20 buried here.
- 21 But saying that does not make anything
- 22 better. I think it now what you guys want to hear and,

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 hopefully, when you guys are finished with this Commission
- 2 that it will change things, that it will make a better
- 3 way of life. As you know, all over the world people are
- 4 killing each other. There are wars all over the world
- 5 and who is to say it can't happen here in Canada. Who
- 6 is to say we won't fight each other again like we once
- 7 did, unless this thing is resolved, then we can have a
- 8 better way of life.
- 9 I believe that Métis people, native
- 10 people, have come a long ways. I have a friend Bertha
- 11 sitting here. I remember when I first got involved about
- 12 20 or 21 years ago I got involved in the Métis Association
- 13 and she was here and she's still here, participating.
- 14 I wish a lot more people would come forward and participate.
- 15 Perhaps that the role of the organization to participate
- 16 more.
- 17 I also want to mention to you guys that
- in your travels, please try to make a point that somewhere
- 19 down the line all different status groups must sit down
- 20 together and determine where they are going. Right now,
- 21 like I said in Edmonton, we've got two or three
- 22 organizations. What is a guy supposed to do? When you

# ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 get turned down at the other one, I notice this about native
- 2 people in Edmonton, when they get turned down by the Métis
- 3 Nation they run down to the non-status group and they keep
- 4 running until they run out of organizations. That's not
- 5 good. That's no good. I think it has to be stopped and
- 6 we have to look at it where we can all deal as one group
- 7 of people because I remember I spent some time in jail
- 8 and I'm not afraid to admit that. Christ, half of the
- 9 Indian nation in western Canada was in jail and that's
- 10 a fact. The reason is they never did bother asking me
- 11 whether I was a non-status, a Bill C-31 or Métis . They
- 12 threw me in. They never bothered asking me. The judge
- 13 never bothered asking me. They threw us in.
- 14 When it becomes convenient for them,
- 15 we're all Indians. When it becomes convenient for them,
- 16 they will divide us and conquer and that's what is
- 17 happening. Unless we wake up to the fact, unless we wake
- 18 up to the fact and deal with it ourselves. I don't want
- 19 to have to go and see somebody else to go and talk to Beaver
- 20 Lake. I think I should be able to talk to the Beaver Lake
- 21 Chief without having to have somebody intervening in the
- 22 middle and resolve our problems there. That should be

# ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 happening right here in this community. It should be
- 2 happening right across the country.
- 3 Before I conclude here, ladies and
- 4 gentlemen, just to show and go down in history that I am
- 5 capable of speaking my own language, I am going to close
- 6 my comments in Cree.
- 7 (Translation) Commissioners, I am not
- 8 really happy with the way things are going right now.
- 9 However, all the different judgments that are put upon
- 10 us, we can talk to one another as we once did, like our
- 11 forefathers did, but now we are dependent on a white to
- 12 sit between us in order for us to talk. That is not right.
- I am a Métis, that is true, but that is
- 14 the way I was raised. I am an Indian though, I am not
- 15 a white man. If I am Métis that label was put on me by
- 16 the white folks, but I am an Indian and I have walked with
- 17 my Indian brother and I know his medicine, I know his
- 18 strengths, his movements and because I was Métis I have
- 19 not forgotten that.
- I am thankful that I was able to
- 21 participate here today and if that was of any help to anyone
- 22 then I am happy. It will happen again that we will sit

# ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 again in the future and it will be nice, but we tend to
- 2 forget some of these things, he says, but we are not poor.
- 3 It is just that we get stupid from time-to-time. (End
- 4 of Translation)
- I had to say that. It is true, ladies
- 6 and gentlemen.
- 7 I would like to thank you guys. I know
- 8 you guys have a lot of other presenters to listen to.
- 9 It's a real pleasure. I wanted to get this off my chest
- 10 for a long time and I know that I represent the Métis
- 11 settlements, but I don't represent all Métis settlements.
- 12 I represent the Buffalo Lake and I think it is nice that
- 13 we were invited. I would like to thank you people for
- 14 inviting me down. I am looking forward to other presenters
- 15 here today and, hopefully, -- I wish you guys well. I
- 16 wish you well and to come back when this Commission is
- 17 all done, when all has been said and done, that we will
- 18 be able to read that there is strong, strong, very serious
- 19 recommendations to the Government of Canada.
- 20 Also, Canada has to admit, it has been
- 21 embarrassing for the Canadian government the way it has
- 22 been treating its native people. I think the time is now.

# ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 It's the 1990s. We are going into another century. I
- 2 think we will see a different change. If we don't, I will
- 3 probably talk to you at the next Royal Commission they
- 4 set up. Thank you very much.
- 5 COMMISSIONER ALLAN BLAKENEY: Thanks
- 6 very much, Mr. Blyan. We may well want to make an odd
- 7 comment or two which you may feel impelled to reply to.
- 8 All I can say is thank you very much and do sit down.
- 9 We perhaps won't detain you, but I don't know what my
- 10 colleagues may want to say. They may have picked up some
- 11 of the Cree that I didn't, but I think we didn't get a
- 12 full translation, judging from some of the reactions at
- 13 the side.
- 14 Thank you very much. I certainly
- 15 appreciated that forthright presentation and we certainly
- 16 take the point and many, as you put it, for many issues,
- 17 let me put it that way, the concerns of aboriginal people
- 18 are the concerns of all aboriginal people and they are
- 19 not nicely divided into Métis and non-status and status
- 20 and as the case may be.
- 21 We certainly take that point to heart,
- 22 as you put it.

# ROYAL COMMISSION ON

-	1		D X III		mh ~ ~ 1
_	L	COMMISSIONER	PAUL	CHARIKAND:	Thank

- 2 you. Thank you for your presentation, Mr. Blyan. I am
- 3 not going to ask any questions. I would have been pleased
- 4 if you were back there or up here, but you are up here
- 5 now, so I am happy about that.
- 6 Let me make a few very brief remarks,
- 7 if I may. I want to begin by thanking you, among other
- 8 things, for having emphasized a wonderful characteristic
- 9 of the aboriginal people, that of humour, which you have
- 10 interspersed throughout your presentation. I wonder if
- 11 you would think that I am somewhat one of those in between
- 12 that you described in the spectrum of identification
- 13 earlier on in your piece?
- On that same issue, I wonder if you heard
- 15 what is said to be an old reference to the Métis people
- 16 which went something like this. It is supposed to have
- 17 happened in this part of the country, at least according
- 18 to what I read about it, that the Scots person was hanging
- 19 around here and looking around and trying to learn about
- 20 the local people and in this particular place he noticed
- 21 in the corner a very loud, boisterous group and so he asked
- 22 a local, "Who are those people over there?"

# ROYAL COMMISSION ON

⊥	The	answer	came,	"Those	are	tne	Metis.

- They are the one and a half men," and that's the term
- 3 that he used, the one and a half men; half Indian, half
- 4 French and half devil. So, in fact, I believe that is
- 5 the title chosen by Murray Dobbin for a book that he wrote
- 6 about the Métis people and I think it includes, if I
- 7 remember correctly, quite a bit about local Alberta
- 8 history.
- 9 I want to thank you, as I said, for your
- 10 presentation. There are too many important issues there
- 11 to comment about or to enter into a debate. Commissioner
- 12 Blakeney has already referred to the importance of the
- 13 common vision of aboriginal people that you have urged
- 14 upon us as very important and also the matter of the effects
- on the person identity of the subjugation of aboriginal
- 16 peoples and the effects of outside naming and of the outside
- 17 influences on the identity of aboriginal people.
- So, for those and all the other important
- 19 points you brought before us, thank you very much.
- 20 **COMMISSIONER ALLAN BLAKENEY:** Thank
- 21 you.
- 22 We will have a break of ten minutes or

# ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 so for some refreshments, some tea and coffee at the back.
- 2 Then we will gather and have Mr. Cliff Gladue.
- 3 --- Short Recess at 11:00 a.m.
- 4 --- Upon Resuming at 11:20 a.m.
- 5 COMMISSIONER ALLAN BLAKENEY: We will
- 6 resume. I would ask Mr. Cliff Gladue to come forward.
- 7 Welcome, Mr. Gladue.
- 8 CLIFF GLADUE: Thank you, sir.
- 9 I would like to begin by thanking
- 10 Commissioner Blakeney and Commissioner Chartrand and
- 11 Senator Boucher for allowing me to make this presentation.
- 12 First, I would just like to introduce myself a bit. I
- 13 work for the Native Counselling Services of Alberta. I
- 14 don't represent them. I represent myself today.
- 15 I have also been involved with the Métis
- 16 Association of Alberta in the capacity of Treasurer,
- 17 Constitution Chairman, Finance Chairman and Education
- 18 Chairman and I am originally from the Fishing Lake Métis
- 19 Settlement and I have worked as an administrator and a
- 20 councillor and different other capacities at the
- 21 settlement level. I am also one of the original founding
- 22 members of the Métis National Council when I was involved

# ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 with the Métis Association of Alberta.
- I have been involved since I was 17 years
- 3 old with the native movement, the Métis movement in
- 4 particular. I am involved with various native
- 5 organizations right at the moment. I would like to
- 6 point out that I have already made a written presentation,
- 7 sent a written presentation to the Royal Commission and
- 8 they acknowledged my presentation on February 25th, 1992
- 9 from Jerome Berthiaulette, Commission Secretary.
- 10 What I would like to do today is just
- 11 briefly expand on the principles and parameters of
- 12 aboriginal self-government which I sent to the Royal
- 13 Commission earlier this year. I would just like to add
- 14 that I read your booklet and I am impressed with what has
- 15 been presented by the Royal Commission so far. I like
- 16 approach No. 4 which is a general recognition clause with
- 17 a treaty process. I think a lot of people that have been
- 18 involved with the process realize what we are going through
- 19 is a modern treaty-making process with all three groups.
- 20 I would say that that is what is required under section
- 21 35(6) that is being proposed for greater certainty in
- 22 subsection (1), existing treaty rights includes rights

# ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 under existing or future treaties, including
- 2 self-government agreements, so identified by parties as
- 3 self-government agreement.
- I guess I was really happy that these
- 5 principles and parameters are things that could be
- 6 incorporated into a self-government agreement. I see
- 7 three self-government agreements being negotiated with
- 8 federal and provincial government; one, that the treaty
- 9 self-government agreement; the Inuit self-government
- 10 agreement and the Métis self-government agreement. I
- 11 propose that the principles be incorporated into a Métis
- 12 self-government agreement, which includes a land base,
- 13 of course, and the right to membership on the land base
- 14 and that a form of local government which is democratic
- 15 and recognizes aboriginal rights be instituted on this
- 16 land base, and that the aboriginal land base not be taxed
- 17 by any level of government, except as per agreement amongst
- 18 the aboriginal governments, to provide adequate services
- 19 to their aboriginal populations.
- That all the resources beneath the
- 21 aboriginal land bases be for the benefit of the people
- 22 of the aboriginal communities and/or institutions thereby

# ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 created, and that the traditional rights of hunting,
- 2 trapping, fishing and gathering be guaranteed to all
- 3 aboriginal peoples on their lands, on all unoccupied Crown
- 4 lands and with owner's consent on private lands.
- 5 And that there be a tripartite
- 6 agreements which are enforceable to cover social and
- 7 economic development. These are funds that would be
- 8 guaranteed to the aboriginal people by the federal and/or
- 9 provincial governments to make this possible.
- That aboriginal government's funding be
- 11 guaranteed to the aboriginal peoples outside of a land
- 12 base to adequately allow for their housing, education and
- 13 health care and other social and economic development,
- 14 such as housing organizations, economic development and
- 15 so on. These are the principles that I think
- 16 are quite important.
- 17 Some of the parameters that I would like
- 18 to touch on are the board and executive have to be elected
- 19 by individual members of these land bases, not appointed
- 20 because the current agreement that is signed by the Alberta
- 21 government and the Métis settlements is not really
- 22 democratic because the executive is not elected by the

# ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 people. They don't have an annual meeting. There is no
- 2 settlement constitutions which are approved by the
- 3 majority of the Métis people. I know this because I have
- 4 followed the negotiations between the Alberta government
- 5 and the Métis people.
- I would say that what is required is
- 7 aboriginal land bases and institutions, constitutions and
- 8 by-laws which would be negotiated by a process which allows
- 9 for approval of three-quarters of its membership, whether
- 10 currently living on the land base or off. This new law
- 11 should be ratified by individual members. If it is a
- 12 treaty, then it is three-quarters of the treaty. If it
- 13 is Métis, then it is three-quarters of the Métis. If it
- 14 is Inuit agreements, then it is three-quarters of the
- 15 Inuit.
- These constitutions and by-laws of the
- 17 said aboriginal land bases should have interchangeable
- 18 membership upon the requisite legal paperwork being
- 19 properly ratified by the parties concerned. Since we are
- 20 all aboriginal, if I decide to marry a treaty, I should
- 21 have a choice or she should have a choice of either living
- 22 on my land base or I on her land base and this would be

#### ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 possible through interchangeable membership.
- 2 That private non-profitable aboriginal
- 3 organizations already in existence will be modified and/or
- 4 expanded to allow for the training of aboriginal
- 5 professionals to staff the aboriginal land bases and
- 6 institutions. We need education to prosper. There is
- 7 a lot of nepotism on these settlements and which creates
- 8 a situation which is not good. I would say that the answer
- 9 to that problem is to have aboriginal professionals staff
- 10 the new institutions or land bases. This way the people
- 11 are hired on qualifications, not because you are related
- 12 to the chief or to the Chairman of the Council.
- We need to start immediately, that the
- 14 aboriginal training staff development agreements should
- 15 be negotiated upon proclamations of the principles and
- 16 parameters by the appropriate federal and/or provincial
- 17 governments and the aboriginal land bases and
- 18 institutions' representatives.
- That adequate funds would be made
- 20 available to the aboriginal land bases and institutions
- 21 by the federal and provincial governments, to plan,
- 22 develop, implement and evaluate their progress.

# ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 According to these principles and parameters and any others
- 2 which might be negotiated by the appropriate parties, in
- 3 the meaning what should happen is experts should be made
- 4 available to assist our local government initiatives to
- 5 help our local governments plan, develop, implement and
- 6 evaluate their local government plans.
- 7 That aboriginal institutions would
- 8 service all three aboriginal groups together, will have
- 9 board member appointments by the appropriate
- 10 representative organizations. Since there are
- 11 institutions outside of a land base, outside of a reserve
- 12 or a Métis settlement, would service all three aboriginal
- 13 groups, non-aboriginal also.
- 14 That the appropriate institutions
- 15 should appoint the board members. The way it is, there
- 16 are sort of semi, quasi-political. If the institutions
- 17 are to service their members properly, they have to be
- 18 accountable and report to their membership and the local
- 19 government plans or the institution on the outside of a
- 20 land base, their plans have to dovetail with the local
- 21 government plans of those people that they represent.
- 22 Otherwise, they are just going in two different directions

13

14

# ROYAL COMMISSION ON

# ABORIGINAL PEOPLES

and they are not really servicing the needs of the people. 1 2 They are basically servicing their own needs, but not 3 really the needs of the people that they are servicing. 4 5 That aboriginal land bases and institutions separate their political activities from 6 7 their program activities and will require an adequate 8 accountability and reporting process. In other words, 9 the political arm will get reports from their institutions 10 program heads and no more. The way it is right now, a 11 lot of Métis and native organizations that I know of, the politicians don't know how to keep their noses away from 12

15 Once an aboriginal land base institution

should or should not do. This is not good.

the program areas. They try to tell the staff what they

16 membership is established are the members then free to

17 opt in or out of the various levels of aboriginal land

18 bases institutions with appropriate legal paperwork and

19 is free to elect his or her representatives on the

20 aboriginal land base and/or institutions thereby

21 developed. In other words, what we have to do is make

22 sure that a democratic system is instituted on the land

# ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 bases and for the aboriginal institutions, but a person
- 2 has to be elected by a majority of the electors; one person,
- 3 one vote.
- 4 That aboriginal government authorities
- 5 will be divided in towards for election purposes. One
- 6 of the problems that we have on Métis settlements and I
- 7 noticed in native reserves is that some people are not
- 8 represented. If you are not related to the Chief or his
- 9 family or the ruling party at the time, you don't get
- 10 nothing. This kind of stuff has to stop. It has to be
- 11 -- you have to cut the large family rule, although the
- 12 majority rules, but I think if you put things in towards
- 13 then those people that are left out usually will be
- 14 represented because you are not just operating by a large
- 15 family majority, but you are actually operating by a
- 16 majority within a ward.
- 17 Those are some of the comments that I
- 18 wanted to make. I am in no way insinuating that the current
- 19 negotiations or the current agreements that are in place
- 20 are not good. I think they are good, but they can be made
- 21 better. What I am suggesting is they can be made better
- 22 by including a democratic process and by including

# ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 aboriginal rights.
- 2 A couple of people mentioned two
- 3 agreements; one, the Métis Settlements Agreements, the
- 4 Métis Settlements Act and, two, the framework process.
- 5 One thing they haven't told you is the government which
- 6 they are dealing with does not have the authority to be
- 7 able to negotiate aboriginal rights. What they have done
- 8 is negotiated programs which service these aboriginal
- 9 rights, but in order for these to be recognized -- they
- 10 have to be recognized and they have to be guaranteed yearly
- 11 because one of the problems with the Métis Settlements
- 12 Agreement is that they basically have seven years -- it's
- 13 a 17-year agreement. They basically have seven years to
- 14 make money with the \$3 million per year per settlement
- 15 that they are getting. If they don't, then they are not
- 16 going to get very much matching dollars because the last
- 17 ten years, the first five-year period of the last ten years
- 18 is a three-to-one matching grant from the Alberta
- 19 government and the last five-year period is a one-to-one
- 20 matching grant. They basically have seven years to be
- 21 able to make it and then what happens if they don't. That's
- 22 a serious question.

# ROYAL COMMISSION ON

1	т	+hink	1.7h a +	; 0	roguirod	; 0	something
	$\perp$	CHITHK	wiiat	$T \supset$	required	$\pm 2$	Some

- 2 to be instituted in the federal Constitution which is the
- 3 highest law of the land which guarantees monies to these
- 4 local governments yearly, so that I am sure a lot of
- 5 entrepreneurs have taken more than seven years to be able
- 6 to learn the principles that are necessary in order to
- 7 be able to have viable organizations and money-making
- 8 organizations and companies, whereas we are given seven
- 9 years. I don't think that is really fair.
- 10 It might be fair to some that are already
- 11 quite cognizant of all the principles that are necessary
- 12 to do this, but I think for the majority of us that are
- 13 not it's not really fair. I think we should be given a
- 14 longer period of time and our rights should be recognized
- 15 in the Constitution so that we can take whatever time is
- 16 necessary in order to ensure that we are successful, in
- 17 not only local government, but also in the businesses that
- 18 are going to crop up to service these aboriginal
- 19 governments.
- 20 The same with the Métis Association
- 21 Agreement. It's not federally recognized. I think it
- 22 has to be looked at and it has to also be ratified by the

# ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 federal government. It also has to recognize Métis
- 2 aboriginal rights, instead of just looking at programs
- 3 which service those aboriginal rights.
- 4 That is basically my presentation. If
- 5 you have any questions, I will be more than happy to answer
- 6 them.
- 7 **COMMISSIONER PAUL CHARTRAND:** Thank
- 8 you, Mr. Gladue. I would like to ask you one quick and
- 9 direct question and then make a general comment.
- 10 Respecting the matter of taxes, the
- 11 question is designed to attempt to clarify the point.
- 12 You made some reference to limiting taxes to aboriginal
- 13 local governments. I wonder if you would elaborate the
- 14 nature of the arrangements that you contemplate in this
- 15 respect. Are you referring to taxes assessed on property
- 16 only, that is my assumption, but I wonder if you would
- 17 elaborate on that point a bit?
- 18 CLIFF GLADUE: No, I was not limiting
- 19 it to taxes on the land per se. I was relating to all
- 20 taxes.
- 21 From what I understand, the tax system
- 22 to the treaty Indians right now it limits it to a land

# ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 base and to the earnings derived from the land base, but
- 2 this is not accorded or afforded to the Métis land base.
- 3 I would say this should be the same for the Métis land
- 4 base also.
- If you want to expand that, what we are
- 6 really talking about is an aboriginal government, say a
- 7 Métis government model, then you have to expand that
- 8 outside of the land base also and, from what I understand,
- 9 the federal government has negotiated agreements which
- 10 are called urban reserves, where they have recognized land
- 11 or given land to existing reserves inside cities. I think
- 12 Regina or Saskatoon is one of those cities, from what I
- 13 understand.
- 14 **COMMISSIONER PAUL CHARTRAND:** Can I ask
- 15 about that point, are you referring to reserve lands around
- 16 which cities have grown or are you referring to something
- 17 else?
- 18 **CLIFF GLADUE:** No. I am referring to
- 19 any land or aboriginal government agreements that may be
- 20 negotiated have to take this into consideration, in order
- 21 for the aboriginal land base to be able to grow and use
- 22 its own taxes to create employment and services for its

# ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 peoples and those institutions that are outside of a land
- 2 base, in order for them to be able to grow and service
- 3 its membership.
- 4 **COMMISSIONER PAUL CHARTRAND:** That
- 5 definitely is news to me. I look forward to hearing more
- 6 from you and the organizations you are with on that point.
- 7 What is the basis for the support of the
- 8 public services then in your model that you are
- 9 anticipating? What would support the delivery of public
- 10 services?
- 11 CLIFF GLADUE: The taxes, if any, that
- 12 are instituted within the land bases and institutions would
- 13 be paid to that government. That government would then
- 14 in turn take the taxes and provide as services, but that
- 15 would not be the only source of its income.
- 16 the other income would come from the
- 17 agreement, self-government or otherwise, that would be
- 18 negotiated between the federal and provincial governments.
- 19 **COMMISSIONER PAUL CHARTRAND:** What
- 20 about services that are delivered generally to people,
- 21 regardless of where they are? For example, national
- 22 communications, roads and railways and aircraft and

#### ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 national communications and international services, how
- 2 would they be subsidized or paid for?
- 3 **CLIFF GLADUE:** They would have to be
- 4 done in the same way. You are talking about native --
- 5 **CLIFF GLADUE:** In respect of the people
- 6 on your land base, if they are not contributing to the
- 7 cost of those national services who is? That's the point
- 8 that I don't understand.
- 9 **CLIFF GLADUE:** Are you talking about a
- 10 national aboriginal --
- 11 **COMMISSIONER PAUL CHARTRAND:** Defence,
- 12 for example, sort of an obvious point. Who pays for the
- 13 national defence with respect to the people living on that
- 14 land base? I thought you were excluding payment of all
- 15 taxes.
- 16 **CLIFF GLADUE:** No. What I was saying
- 17 was that it would exclude the taxes if it was not negotiated
- 18 with the aboriginal government to provide services to its
- 19 people. I didn't say that all taxes would be excluded.
- 20 **COMMISSIONER PAUL CHARTRAND:** That's
- 21 the point I wanted to clarify and I thank you for that.
- I have no other questions. I appreciate

# ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 the significant nature of the other points you have
- 2 referred to us. I think it is apparent from any person
- 3 who studies the issue that any change in the exercise of
- 4 governmental powers necessarily brings stress an anxiety
- 5 and I think there would be general agreement that some
- 6 responsibility has to accompany the exercise of power,
- 7 but we have those difficult questions to face, to whom
- 8 are people to be responsible and by what means. You have
- 9 brought some of the aspects of these issues before us today
- 10 and I thank you for it.
- 11 CLIFF GLADUE: Thank you.
- 12 COMMISSIONER ALLAN BLAKENEY: Thank
- 13 you.
- Just a question about -- I noted the
- 15 points that you were making and some of them suggested
- 16 things that should be in an agreement, if I may put it
- 17 that way, and others suggested things that the aboriginal
- 18 community should change within itself, if I may put it
- 19 that way.
- I take it you would agree with me that
- 21 arrangements with respect to whether or not there is
- 22 nepotism in appointments and whether or not politicians

# ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 interfere with program delivery are not things that can
- 2 be adequately dealt with in any agreement, but indicate
- 3 weaknesses in the aboriginal governmental system as it
- 4 now exists. I could point out equal weaknesses in the
- 5 non-aboriginal governmental systems. These are not
- 6 confined to aboriginal government.
- 7 I wanted to ask you whether I understood
- 8 this, that these were, you might say, admonitions to
- 9 aboriginal people that when they set up their governments
- 10 these are problems they have to watch for, as opposed to
- 11 anything that would be in any agreement between an
- 12 aboriginal community and a federal or provincial
- 13 government?
- 14 CLIFF GLADUE: Basically, I think I have
- 15 addressed the issues and I have suggested ways that this
- 16 might be curbed or lessened. I suggested that native
- 17 communities be divided into wards and that any Constitution
- 18 or any agreement that is to be negotiated should be approved
- 19 by three-quarters of the membership, individual
- 20 membership.
- 21 **COMMISSIONER ALLAN BLAKENEY:** Thank you
- 22 very much.

#### ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 CLIFF GLADUE: Thank you.
- 2 COMMISSIONER ALLAN BLAKENEY: I will
- 3 now invite Florence Boucher to make a presentation.
- 4 Welcome.
- 5 **FLORENCE BOUCHER:** Good morning,
- 6 Commissioners, ladies and gentlemen. My name is Florence
- 7 Boucher and I live at Eleanor Lake. It's a small parcel
- 8 of land, two quarters of land which was given to the
- 9 squatters, like me, in 1975. I am nervous.
- 10 **COMMISSIONER ALLAN BLAKENEY:** Take your
- 11 time. Don't be nervous. If you are speaking softly that
- 12 is all right because people have headsets and they can
- 13 put them on and pick up your voice.
- 14 **FLORENCE BOUCHER:** Before getting my
- 15 status under Bill C-31, I classified myself as a Métis
- 16 person because it gave me a voice. I thought by applying
- 17 and receiving my status I would have the same benefits
- 18 as other status Indians. Under this system I don't have
- 19 equal rights and, in fact, I have less identity than before.
- 20 Under the Indian Act, women have always
- 21 been discriminated against. Women have always played a
- 22 major role in the community. We have children, raise them,

# ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 teach them values and we are often the backbone of the
- 2 family unit. Because Indian women have not been
- 3 recognized under the Indian Act for so long, the end result
- 4 is the break down of many aboriginal families, leaving
- 5 a trail of poverty, broken homes and every social problem
- 6 imaginable.
- 7 At a previous conference, I want to bring
- 8 this up, I was told by a lady lawyer that I was a domestic
- 9 Indian and that my name could be stricken off at any time
- 10 from the Band list. So, can anyone tell me what a domestic
- 11 Indian is, what does it mean? Does this mean I am a tame
- 12 Indian?
- I would like to talk a little bit about
- 14 land. I would like to see the federal government set aside
- 15 a green zone or Crown land for Bill C-31s, a land base
- 16 we can call home. Of course the reserves at present could
- 17 possibly house us, the Bill C-31 minority aboriginal
- 18 people, but refuses to. How much difference could it
- 19 possibly make? By the way, I am a Bill C-31 and I was
- 20 a born treaty from the Beaver Lake Band which is just a
- 21 few miles south of here.
- I will probably have a resting place when

# ROYAL COMMISSION ON

# ABORIGINAL PEOPLES

- 1 the time comes, but why should I be accepted to be buried
- 2 on reserve land after I die, when I could also enjoy sharing
- 3 all the services that are being kept away from me today.

4

- 5 I also want to bring up something about
- 6 education. Why do some people, like Bill
- 7 C-31 people, have funding for education and other Bill
- 8 C-31s have no funding? I would like to see all Bill C-31
- 9 status Indians, whether they are living on or off the
- 10 reserve, have the same funding available. My
- 11 grandchildren are status Indians and live with my husband
- 12 and I off the reserve, which affects their education fees.
- 13 We have to pay just like anybody else. This takes away
- 14 my choice on where they can attend school.
- 15 Leaving a reserve school to attend a
- 16 public school often creates problems because the level
- 17 of education in reserve schools is lower than public
- 18 standards, which makes the child discouraged and often
- 19 feels ashamed to go on. Funding should be more readily
- 20 available for resource people, guidance counsellors and
- 21 other professional services in the public schools for
- 22 status Indian children. This may be a positive step in

# ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 resolving suspensions, expulsions and drop-out rates and
- 2 lessen young offenders, young juveniles, which I have in
- 3 my family. There is a lot of this with the native children.
- I just added a little comment here. I
- 5 am sorry to say but Lac La Biche School Division and area
- 6 don't have a qualified Indian teacher. Sure they have
- 7 liaison workers and sure they have native counsellors,
- 8 but not a native teacher, but that is to say I know of
- 9 one -- how can I say that. I know of one person that is
- 10 a teacher there, a qualified teacher, but in no way wants
- 11 to be native. What I would like to see is native teachers
- 12 that can say they are native people and would like to teach
- 13 their culture to other children.
- I have something to say on medical. I
- 15 can appreciate the fact that since receiving my status
- 16 under Bill C-31 I have medical coverage, but do Bill C-31s
- 17 get the blame for over-spending, I am sure not only in
- 18 this area? Do I foresee my coverage being cut off in the
- 19 future because of Bill C-31?
- 20 I was born a status Indian under the
- 21 Indian Act. When I got married in 1970 I lost my status
- 22 under the same Act. I surely didn't marry no white man.

# ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 My husband is blacker than any coloured person you can
- 2 see. He won't be too impressed when he hears this, but
- 3 because of this law I had to change my Indian status
- 4 identity to a non-status what. This is when I joined the
- 5 Métis Association. When the opportunity came to regain
- 6 my status under the new law in 1985 I chose my original
- 7 identity back at that time, thinking I would be accepted
- 8 by my own Band, which never happened.
- 9 Regaining my status, along with others,
- 10 the legislation has created chaos. The Government of
- 11 Canada has told me who I am and once again have made a
- 12 decision amongst aboriginal people. Instead, we should
- 13 be working towards unity, but I don't think there is unity,
- 14 but the colour is there.
- I was born an Indian, as you can see,
- 16 and no matter how the government changes the laws I will
- 17 always be an Indian. I added a little recommendation here.
- 18 A recommendation is I would like to see the chief and
- 19 council to meet with the Bill C-31s and inform us where
- 20 we stand as far as our rights go.
- 21 **COMMISSIONER ALLAN BLAKENEY:** Thank you
- 22 very much. This raises an issue which we hear about

# ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 frequently, the problems arising from the operations of
- 2 Bill C-31. They are very real problems.
- I would I think ask do you feel that the
- 4 problem lies with the terms of Bill C-31, what the law
- 5 says, or the way that the chiefs and councils are reacting
- 6 to new Indians, if I may call them that, a new status,
- 7 or with the government policy which says in effect there
- 8 are new status Indians, C-31 Indians, but that doesn't
- 9 mean we are going to provide extra land or extra resources
- 10 for your Band.
- 11 You can say that the root of the problem
- 12 is in one, two or three different places. How do you see
- 13 it?
- 14 **FLORENCE BOUCHER:** It was kind of a long
- 15 question.
- 16 **COMMISSIONER ALLAN BLAKENEY:** Right.
- 17 Where do you see the problem coming from?
- 18 **FLORENCE BOUCHER:** Right now I see it
- 19 coming from the Beaver Lake Chief and Council. I know
- 20 they are really against Bill C-31s. They have I guess
- 21 no use for them and I heard somebody else saying here as
- 22 long as you are related you are okay.

# ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 The Chief, Al Layman, is my first cousin.
- I was a Layman, so that doesn't work. So, you can be
- 3 related all you want, but as long as you married out you
- 4 are kind of an alien. You can't even pick up your \$5 that
- 5 you get once a year from the Band office. Mine has to
- 6 come from Ottawa. Ottawa has to spend a secretary -- they
- 7 spend more money sending me this little cheque for \$5,
- 8 but they won't give it to me at treaty days on the reserve
- 9 ever since I got it. They spend the stamp, an envelope,
- 10 the person who is making this cheque. What's \$5? That's
- 11 how much Beaver Lake is against Bill C-31s.
- 12 COMMISSIONER ALLAN BLAKENEY:
- 13 Commissioner Chartrand.
- 14 COMMISSIONER PAUL CHARTRAND: Thank you
- 15 for your presentation. I will perhaps ask one or two
- 16 questions and make one or two comments.
- 17 FLORENCE BOUCHER: Not hard ones.
- 18 **COMMISSIONER PAUL CHARTRAND:** Maybe I
- 19 will make one or two comments. Could I, though, ask about
- 20 the term that you use. You said that a lawyer had talked
- 21 to you and I didn't quite understand the term that was
- 22 used. Would you

# ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 mind --
- 2 **FLORENCE BOUCHER:** I was attending --
- 3 Russell can probably clarify what kind of a meeting it
- 4 was. I am not quite sure. It wasn't a conference, but
- 5 it had to do with Bill C-31s when they were -- at least
- 6 four years ago I think, but I am not quite sure.
- 7 Anyway, at that time I took a
- 8 presentation there and the lawyer Beaver Lake had at the
- 9 time is the one that told me that I was a domestic Indian
- 10 and that I could be stricken off the Band list at any time.
- 11 COMMISSIONER PAUL CHARTRAND: That's
- 12 the term I thought I heard. All I can say is this, the
- 13 term has no particular legal meaning. It may be that
- 14 someone in trying to explain the meaning of the Act makes
- 15 up, coins or uses that expression to try to clarify the
- 16 existing provisions, but the term itself is not a term
- 17 of art. It has no particular legal meaning that I am aware
- 18 of.
- I could add too that there are many open
- 20 questions in this field. As you have indicated, the law
- 21 has been changed recently, in 1985, it is new and partly
- 22 for that reason the law is unclear, so it's not possible

#### ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 for anyone to give you a confident opinion on the meaning
- 2 of much of this legislation.
- That's not of much assistance, but
- 4 that's the way it is in a very large part in this particular
- 5 field.
- 6 You have talked to us about the many
- 7 difficulties associated with people being defined by
- 8 outsiders, in this case being defined by the Indian Act.
- 9 We are not going to come up in short order with complete
- 10 answers to all of this, but it is certainly very helpful
- 11 for us to get presentations like yours where you make
- 12 absolutely clear the difficulties that we are able to read
- 13 about. I want to say to you that your attendance here
- 14 today and your presentation is indeed very helpful. I
- 15 thank you for it.
- 16 **FLORENCE BOUCHER:** May I bring up
- 17 another thing?
- 18 COMMISSIONER ALLAN BLAKENEY: Sure.
- 19 **FLORENCE BOUCHER:** I wanted to bring out
- 20 something that I feel like I have been kind of discriminated
- 21 all along. I can't have a home on the reserve, but even
- 22 where I live I am discriminated on because me and my husband

#### ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 both work. We don't qualify for this housing program that
- 2 they offer and it's just awful.
- 3 Everybody out there is having new homes,
- 4 running water and things like that, which I don't.
- 5 COMMISSIONER ALLAN BLAKENEY: Out
- 6 there?
- 7 FLORENCE BOUCHER: Out at Eleanor Lake.
- 8 **COMMISSIONER ALLAN BLAKENEY:** Is that
- 9 on the reserve?
- 10 **FLORENCE BOUCHER:** No. It's just, like
- 11 I said, the provincial government gave this parcel of land
- 12 to squatters.
- 13 COMMISSIONER ALLAN BLAKENEY: This half
- 14 section you spoke about?
- 15 **FLORENCE BOUCHER:** Yes, in 1975.
- 16 **COMMISSIONER PAUL CHARTRAND:** There is
- 17 one small point and I wondered if I might add it. I would
- 18 like to clarify this issue of the five-dollar bill. My
- 19 understanding is that the government is legally bound to
- 20 make these payments to people who are members of the treaty
- 21 group. My question is this to you, once you have been
- 22 reinstated and I understand you have been reinstated not

#### ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 only as a "status Indian", quote/unquote, but also a Band
- 2 member. Is that right? Do I follow that?
- FLORENCE BOUCHER: Yes.
- 4 COMMISSIONER PAUL CHARTRAND: Once
- 5 having been reinstated, do you now receive that \$5 treaty
- 6 payment?
- 7 FLORENCE BOUCHER: Like I said, I
- 8 receive it in the mail in November sometimes and which
- 9 they receive theirs in June.
- 10 COMMISSIONER PAUL CHARTRAND: So the
- 11 government then stripped people of the recognition of their
- 12 treaty status by the Indian Act and subsequently restores
- 13 it. I wanted to check that fact because it is quite
- important and that's one area of the law that is very fuzzy,
- 15 that nobody can give you a firm answer about. But, as
- 16 I say, it's helpful to have you come out and help us sort
- 17 these facts out. Thank you.
- 18 COMMISSIONER ALLAN BLAKENEY: I might
- 19 make one little comment. My experience isn't broad, but
- 20 such as it is, it's unusual for someone to be reinstated
- 21 as status and then reinstated as a member of the Band and
- 22 not be able to pick up their money at the Band office.

# ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 That's an odd combination, be reinstated as status, but
- 2 not back on the Band roll, that I understand you get it
- 3 through the mail. But to be back on the Band roll,
- 4 reinstated as a member of the Band and not picking it up
- 5 at the Band office, that's an unusual situation, in my
- 6 limited experience.
- 7 FLORENCE BOUCHER: I would like to thank
- 8 you very much for listening to me.
- 9 COMMISSIONER PAUL CHARTRAND: Thank
- 10 you.
- 11 COMMISSIONER ALLAN BLAKENEY: I would
- 12 like to make a little comment. We are keeping a record
- 13 of all the proceedings of the Royal Commission. It is
- 14 of great assistance if presenters could leave a written
- 15 presentation with the staff. The staff are down there
- 16 at the table at the wall in the middle of the room, Bernie
- 17 Wood and Karen Collins and Laurie Fenner. Thank you.
- We are now going to amend our agenda a
- 19 little bit to meet some scheduling problems that people
- 20 have. I will invite a presentation from the Alberta
- 21 Trappers Association, Madeline Rizzoli.
- 22 MADELINE RIZZOLI, ALBERTA TRAPPERS

# ROYAL COMMISSION ON

# ABORIGINAL PEOPLES

1	ASSOCIATION: Good morning, ladies and gentlemen. I am
2	submitting this brief on behalf of our President who is
3	unable to attend. I don't know if this brief is in order
4	at this meeting, but a lot of Indian and native Métis and
5	so on do a lot of trapping. I will continue with my brief.
6	Trapping and the wild fur industry has
7	been a part of our history and a way of life since long
8	before this land became a country. Today it still offers
9	a way of life, a means of generating income and pride in
LO	a person's life that very few other occupations offer.
L1	In remote communities, trapping has and
L2	will be an ongoing occupation which residents can rely
L3	on year after year. For a lot of people it gives them
L 4	a purpose in life and something they can look forward to
L 5	and be proud of. In areas of high unemployment, it is
L 6	a necessary industry which helps immensely in combatting
L7	boredom and helps to eliminate the problems that arise
L8	when people have too much idle time, such as the pitfalls
19	of alcohol and drug abuse

The Alberta Trappers Association has

21 become very involved with the sale and handling of wild

22 fur pelts at our provincial office in Westlock, Alberta,

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 also at the federal and world level through our involvement
- 2 with the Wild Fur Council of North America. We feel that
- 3 great progress has been made in representing our industry
- 4 to the general public through school programs and public
- 5 meetings. However, there is an area that we need help
- 6 in and we need it now. The European Economic Council
- 7 has passed a bill banning the import of wild furs from
- 8 countries still using the foothold trap, effective January
- 9 1st, 1995. Progress has been made in Canada in developing
- 10 new trapping devices and Canada is considered a leader
- 11 in new trapping technology. However, no devices have been
- 12 proved and tested that will completely eliminate the
- 13 foothold trap. We need more time to develop and test new
- 14 equipment and to retrain our trappers in ways that foothold
- 15 traps can still be used in a way which the public will
- 16 perceive as humane.
- 17 The problem is that a lot of people
- 18 making laws and regulations have no idea of what the real
- 19 world is all about when you are looking at it from the
- 20 bush.
- In conclusion, we need our federal
- 22 government to take a firm stand against the European

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 Economic Council. We need their commitment that the
- 2 livelihood and way of life of the trappers in our
- 3 communities can continue. If a complete ban of leghold
- 4 traps is put in place, the result will be a catastrophe,
- 5 resulting in social and economic problems beyond
- 6 imagination. Thank you.
- 7 If there are any questions, I may be
- 8 limited to my answering capacity because I am doing this
- 9 on behalf of the President, but if there is I might try.
- 10 COMMISSIONER ALLAN BLAKENEY: Thank
- 11 you, Mrs. Rizzoli.
- I don't think I can speak for the federal
- 13 government on this, but I think they think that they can't
- 14 change the mind of the European Economic Council. I think
- 15 they think that they tried it with respect to seals and
- 16 that they didn't get anywhere and that industry is gone.
- 17 They feel that their best course of action is to see if
- 18 they could get introduced traps which are not leghold
- 19 traps. They are, as you know, pushing the Conibear trap
- 20 which is not a leghold trap. It's a different kind of
- 21 trap.
- I think they think that they can take

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 and make a stand as strong as they like and nothing is
- 2 going to happen. I mean, the Europeans are just going
- 3 to say fine, take a strong stand if you like, but our
- 4 position is that after 1995 we won't accept furs that are
- 5 trapped in a leghold trap. I don't know whether the
- 6 federal government is right, but they may well be right,
- 7 in the sense that they feel that they just can't change
- 8 the European mind on this. If this is so, then we've got
- 9 ourselves a problem and we have to ask whether we can use
- 10 a Conibear trap or some other kind of non-leghold trap
- 11 and what time is needed. They may be able to negotiate
- 12 another year or something, but what's your guess as to
- 13 the feeling of trappers with respect to other traps besides
- 14 leghold, say the Conibear?
- 15 **MADELINE RIZZOLI:** Yes, the Conibear is
- 16 a very good trap, very effective, instant kill most of
- 17 the time, but there are areas where it cannot be used.
- 18 Apparently there are some people in Canada that are
- 19 inventing, if you will new traps. more humane. They are
- 20 supposed to be padded around the jaws, so that the animal
- 21 doesn't get hurt too badly. It could recover very easily
- 22 if it should escape, but those things haven't been really

#### ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 tested yet and they are being tested.
- 2 From what I understand, Canada is making
- 3 real improvements in traps as to being humane. There are
- 4 certain things, like squirrels, for instance, I don't see
- 5 that you would be able to catch them in a Conibear trap.
- 6 **COMMISSIONER ALLAN BLAKENEY:** Maybe a
- 7 small one?
- 8 MADELINE RIZZOLI: Yes, maybe a small
- 9 one, but I don't know. Anyway, as far as I am concerned
- 10 and I think I speak for the rest of the trappers and I
- 11 belong to the membership, but I think that the government
- 12 should give it a little bit of consideration. We can't
- 13 let those other people monopolize an industry that has
- 14 been at the core of Canada. The industry was one of the
- 15 first in Canada, was it not. Trapping was the thing.
- 16 The Indians were trapping before the white man got here
- 17 and it's a renewable resource which is every year if it
- is well managed, like the trappers on their trapline manage
- 19 their trapline very well, with the help of the government
- 20 naturally, they put quotas and stuff. I think that the
- 21 government should really reconsider, at least give us a
- 22 little bit of leeway. Thank you, unless there are other

#### ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 questions.
- 2 **COMMISSIONER PAUL CHARTRAND:** I have a
- 3 quite comment, if I may. If the issue is perceived as
- 4 cruelty to animals, I note that such organizations as you
- 5 have referred to have focused their attention not on
- 6 turkeys or on hogs or on chickens or other species, but
- 7 other species that run in the wilds. I understand very
- 8 well the points you have made. You started by saying that
- 9 trapping is a part of our history and it so happens it's
- 10 a part of my history too. My father and many others before
- 11 him were trappers. As you can probably guess, I am not,
- 12 so that has gone by the boards, but I am very sensitive
- 13 to the issue that you have raised before us. I cannot
- 14 say that I have any ready answers. It seems that you and
- 15 your organization are definitely working on such answers.
- 16 MADELINE RIZZOLI: You know, trappers
- 17 don't try to be cruel to animals. We like the animals,
- 18 but if there are too many of a certain species they die
- 19 out and, believe me, nature is much more cruel than what
- 20 the trapper ever does.
- 21 **COMMISSIONER PAUL CHARTRAND:** You are
- 22 preaching to the converted here, in my case at least.

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 MADELINE RIZZOLI: We have seen coyotes
- 2 and wolves dying of mange and they are naked in the winter.
- 3 Can you imagine that, and they don't have the strength
- 4 to even go and find something to eat, they just lay by
- 5 a tree and die. Lots of them are like that.
- 6 You take rats or anything like that, when
- 7 there are too many, they just die, that's all. They just
- 8 die.
- 9 If the trappers were left to do their
- 10 thing, they would manage because trappers on the whole
- 11 that's their livelihood, so they have to be careful how
- 12 they look after their industry. They cannot abuse it and
- 13 really I don't think there are too many people that like
- 14 to be mean to animals.
- 15 **COMMISSIONER PAUL CHARTRAND:** Again,
- 16 thank you very much.
- 17 **COMMISSIONER ALLAN BLAKENEY:** Thank
- 18 you.
- 19 Next is the Canadian Native Friendship
- 20 Centre. Welcome. I see some familiar faces around here.
- 21 KEN PRUDEN, LAC LA BICHE CANADIAN NATIVE
- 22 FRIENDSHIP CENTRE: I would like to say good morning to

#### ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 everybody, including the members of the Royal Commission
- 2 and their staff. My name is Ken Pruden, I am here on behalf
- 3 of the Canadian Native Friendship Centre. I will go
- 4 through a quick mission statement for the Friendship Centre
- 5 here.
- 6 The Lac La Biche Canadian Native
- 7 Friendship Centre provides a focus of activities to: No.
- 8 1, assist native people in the adjustment process to urban
- 9 society.
- No. 2, build effective working
- 11 relationships for native people between the native and
- 12 non-native society in addressing native issues, and, No.
- 13 3, preserve and promote aboriginal culture in a
- 14 non-sectarian and politically non-partisan manner.
- 15 That's a hard thing to do.
- Our Friendship Centre here in Lac La
- 17 Biche has been in operation since 1986 and we were supposed
- 18 to become a core funded organization, but the funds were
- 19 cut off when the Friendship Centres, the new and developing
- 20 Friendship Centres they are addressed as, and although
- 21 we are not a political organization, we are mostly involved
- 22 in the service sector, but sometimes it is darned hard

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 to stay out of politics.
- 2 We become involved in issues of
- 3 education, housing and all the way down the line. Now
- 4 when we go for funding, some people say that there is
- 5 duplication of services. We feel that although maybe
- 6 social development or the school system hires a native
- 7 staff, that native staff and the students that they deal
- 8 with and the clients, or whatever you have, they are not
- 9 as free to express themselves in there. I feel an
- 10 organization such as ours, we have people that is voted
- 11 in to a board by the community and they represent the
- 12 boards, whereas most education boards from the school,
- 13 native education boards from the school are appointed and
- 14 are usually friends of people that appoint them. We all
- 15 know that. I feel that is one very important aspect of
- 16 the Native Friendship Centres that they serve.
- 17 We also promote culture, retention of
- 18 our language, so hopefully in 10 or 20 years' time there
- 19 is somebody around that can talk the languages that are
- 20 pertinent to their area.
- 21 Another thing the Friendship Centre is
- 22 trying to do is bridging the gap, as I read in my mission

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 statement, that we are bringing people from one level to
- 2 another, to adapt from one lifestyle to another.
- 3 That's a hell of a big undertaking and
- 4 the Canadian government hasn't been able to do it. I don't
- 5 imagine we will be able to be successful overnight also,
- 6 but our long-term goals are to help the native people become
- 7 self-sufficient, so we don't have to have all of these
- 8 organizations.
- 9 Basically, that's what I have to say.
- 10 I would like to ask the Royal Commission to definitely
- 11 have a look. Our proposals are all over in government
- 12 and so I didn't bother bringing one today. There are
- 13 probably some in the garbage cans outside here.
- Anyway, that is my main point I would
- 15 like to stress. It seems like the government, in their
- 16 wisdom or lack thereof, can cut programs right across the
- 17 board and they don't know what they are cutting off. In
- 18 the Town of Lac La Biche, as our mayor and the
- 19 Vice-President of our Métis Association have stated, we
- 20 are a multicultural town. We have to deal with these
- 21 issues. A service organization like the Canadian
- 22 Friendship Centre is one of the good mediums to achieve

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

## ABORIGINAL PEOPLES

1	that goal.
2	In talking about cutting off funds and
3	this and that, I will get my friend Ray Fox here, who is
4	also the President of the Multimedia Society of Alberta
5	he's with the Alberta Multimedia Society and he's the
6	President of the Canadian organization, they have also
7	been through that suffering. It seems like when the native
8	people are starting to communicate good or maybe too well,
9	they have the plug pulled from under them. They have to
10	go into operation on a very minor percentage of what they
11	should be. There are monies definitely spent in other
12	areas that could probably be well spent in native
13	retention, especially through the communications of native
14	culture.
15	That's my presentation right now. I
16	won't give you numbers. We have all those other numbers,
17	like the Lac La Biche Canadian Native Friendship Society
18	definitely meets all the criteria as set out to become
19	a fully core funded centre, probably more than even some

21

20

I would like to thank you for your ear.

that are in existence, but that's not my decision to make.

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 I hope somewhere down the line you could make a
- 2 recommendation that organizations such as ours are
- 3 definitely needed. Thank you.
- 4 RAY FOX, LAC LA BICHE CANADIAN NATIVE
- 5 FRIENDSHIP CENTRE: Thanks, Ken.
- 6 My name is Ray Fox and I would like to
- 7 first and foremost extend my appreciation to the Friendship
- 8 Centre for asking me to sit up here at the table as well
- 9 and to Mr. Boucher, Mr. Blakeney and, of course, Mr.
- 10 Chartrand I would like to as well throw in my two cents
- 11 worth into the welcoming committee here. We really
- 12 appreciate the fact that you are able to come to Lac La
- 13 Biche and hear what we have to say as well because we would
- 14 like to be part of the process.
- 15 What I have to talk about, essentially,
- 16 is as you travel around this country I am sure you and
- 17 your fellow Commissioners, you are going to be getting
- 18 I think a lot of advice and perhaps you are also going
- 19 to be getting a lot of questions and you are going to be
- 20 getting a lot of different observations, comments and
- 21 suggestions from different people.
- I like to think that you are going to

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 be hearing words such as "understanding". You are going
- 2 to hear words like "language", "culture" and retention
- 3 thereof. You are going to hear words like "education",
- 4 "racism", "working together", "traditions" and so on.
- 5 I want to present to you a rather simple and maybe
- 6 simplistic solution as an answer to some of those problems
- 7 and that is communication. Communication is the very
- 8 essence of all that is important to understanding. It
- 9 is also, of course, important for language and cultural
- 10 retention, for education or anything that affects
- 11 aboriginal people in Canada today.
- 12 If aboriginal people are given the
- 13 opportunity to maintain and control their own
- 14 communications system, they are quite capable of not only
- 15 protecting, but in fact enhancing and promoting their
- 16 languages and their cultures to the betterment of
- 17 understanding by all cultures. After all, communications
- 18 is sharing and I do believe that in all cultures would
- 19 benefit from the support of an aboriginal communications
- 20 system.
- 21 As you know I am sure, that aboriginal
- 22 people since time immemorial almost have been bombarded

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 with another people's reality. Television shows you the
- 2 John Wayne's of the world and I don't have to go into that,
- 3 the Lone Ranger and what have you, but it's somebody else's
- 4 reality. It's not ours. It's not of our making.
- 5 We need the opportunity to be able to
- 6 do our own. I sincerely believe, and anyone can tell you,
- 7 that in order to be successful any government or, in fact,
- 8 any people cannot be successful or autonomous without a
- 9 sound communication policy or system. In fact, if you
- 10 look at the Canadian Broadcasting Corporation, the whole
- 11 basis of its existence is to protect, enhance and promote
- 12 Canadian culture, although I sometimes wonder about its
- 13 purpose when they spend millions of taxpayer's dollars
- 14 buying American programming that is in most cases available
- 15 free of charge on the next channel. I don't know what
- 16 that has got to do with Canadian culture, but nevertheless
- 17 they do that.
- Support of the established aboriginal
- 19 communications infrastructure is an absolute must if
- 20 aboriginal people are to realize any growth or progress
- 21 as a distinct and thriving cultural entity in this or any
- 22 other country. It is no accident, gentlemen, that I appear

#### ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 here with the Canadian Native Friendship Centre because
- 2 I think that a communications system has got to be
- 3 non-political. It has got to be at arm's length and it
- 4 has to be protected from politicians or it simply will
- 5 not work.
- I can give you some very good examples.
- 7 The recent constitutional talks here in Canada that have
- 8 been going on across the country, you may have heard of
- 9 the term "parallel process", or at least I hope you've
- 10 heard of the term "parallel process". Well, about \$10
- 11 million roughly, and that's just an estimation on my part,
- 12 was spent on the parallel talks. To the best of my
- 13 knowledge, not a nickel of that went to any native
- 14 communication organization in Canada.
- Tell me, how in the hell are we going
- 16 to consult with our people, how are we going to ask our
- 17 people what they think if we don't even have the time or
- 18 the decency to properly put a communications structure
- 19 into place? It's just not possible.
- It's a sad fact, but I sit here today
- 21 as the President of the National Aboriginal Communications
- 22 Society and I am in touch with the 21 native groups that

#### ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 are across the country in various forms of communication
- 2 and media production and I can tell you that in sincerity
- 3 I have little knowledge, if any, as I say, that was spent
- 4 in the communication industry to promote anything that
- 5 has got to do with aboriginal people. I don't understand
- 6 that at all.
- 7 There has to be a free and independent
- 8 press or media and it has to be, as I mentioned, at arm's
- 9 length from any political organization. The importance
- 10 as well, gentlemen, particularly as it relates to cultural
- 11 retention and language, and I think this is something you
- 12 are probably going to hear a lot of and I'll just throw
- 13 my two cents worth in as well, there are no words in my
- 14 language for such things as abortion, AIDS, constitution,
- 15 effluent, PCBs, enzymes and I can go on and on. I can
- 16 go through the whole -- as a matter of fact, I did an
- 17 interesting experiment just not that long ago. I made
- 18 a presentation to the University of Alberta, their native
- 19 studies class and I took a random copy of the Globe and
- 20 Mail and I read an article from that Globe and Mail, roughly
- 21 180 words in that article. Almost 50 of those words in
- 22 that article don't have an aboriginal equivalent.

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 That's not the problem. The real
- 2 problem is if you have a particular belief and you are
- 3 asked to translate a word from one culture to another,
- 4 your belief goes into your translation. For example,
- 5 abortion -- I can say miscarriage quite easily because
- 6 that's a natural function. I can say premature birth,
- 7 I can say stillborn birth. I can say all of those words
- 8 in Cree, but I cannot say abortion.
- 9 Therefore, if I am pro or anti-abortion,
- 10 my translation will be just that. It will be an either
- 11 anti or pro translation of the word abortion.
- 12 AIDS, identically the same thing. I can
- 13 translate AIDS and spread homophobia galore or I can
- 14 translate AIDS and tell my young people that they are going
- 15 to be dying from a disease if they are not careful. I
- 16 can do it both ways. I can make it a joke. It can be
- 17 funny to some people, but not to the people who are
- 18 suffering from it. There is no word to say that.
- 19 I had an interesting situation arise
- 20 here recently, as a matter of fact by almost coincidence,
- 21 the translator who is working with the Commission today
- 22 was at that time a part of my staff and was translating

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 for us some news stories. This is when the pulpmill was
- 2 being announced just down the road a ways here. We began
- 3 to search for words such as effluent and such as enzymes
- 4 and whatever else gets put into the river systems and the
- 5 lakes in this country and we couldn't find any.
- So, we had a meeting about this. I said
- 7 what is the bottom line, what are they? We went through
- 8 a couple of different processes and came to the conclusion
- 9 that they are poison. That's what they are.
- 10 I got a phone call after we had done a
- 11 couple of news stories from somebody in charge I guess
- 12 at the mill and said, "Your translator whenever he is
- 13 translating he is always saying poison and he's scaring
- 14 the people." I said yes, that's possible. He said, "Can
- 15 you tell him to use a different word." I said, "Well,
- 16 sure I can, but you've got to give me that different word."
- 17 I haven't heard from him since.
- You see, to us and the beluga whales it's
- 19 still poison. That's the problem with not having a
- 20 communications structure that is supported by aboriginal
- 21 government, non-aboriginal government. We have to have
- 22 a means to communicate. Without that, it's all for naught.

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- I sincerely and truly believe that if
- 2 there is a strong and independent aboriginal press,
- 3 aboriginal culture, aboriginal language will look after
- 4 itself, there is no question in my mind.
- 5 Once again I thank you and I would like
- 6 to thank the Friendship Centre for allowing me to a part
- 7 of this proceeding. Thank you.
- 8 COMMISSIONER ALLAN BLAKENEY: Thank
- 9 you, Mr. Fox, and thank you, Mr. Pruden.
- 10 I would like to ask a question to one
- 11 or other of you or both. This really has to do with the
- 12 basic problem of funding. Non-aboriginal society has
- 13 really been set up in many ways to run a core government
- 14 with 100 per cent tax money and then to offer grants to
- 15 a large number of organizations which are part of their
- 16 funding. You can look at the pattern of governmental
- 17 funding and so much of it falls into that category.
- Schools are funded partly by taxes that
- 19 a board levies and partly by grants from another
- 20 organization and the board is never fully dependent upon
- 21 the grant. Municipalities are never fully dependent upon
- 22 the grants they get from federal and provincial

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 governments. You can go right down the line. Even the
- 2 CBC is not fully dependent on all the money they get from
- 3 the federal government.
- 4 This has given or seems to give these
- 5 people a little running room that organizations which are
- 6 100 per cent dependent on grants don't appear to have.
- 7 One of the problems with a number of
- 8 organizations, Friendship Centres are one, is they don't
- 9 have many independent sources of money. They have some,
- 10 but not as many as one would like and that's true of the
- 11 native communications organizations. There is no
- 12 necessary reason why they should have, it's just the
- 13 mindset of governments that has to be tackled.
- How do you think, Mr. Pruden, how do you
- 15 think Friendship Centres should be financed?
- 16 **KEN PRUDEN:** I think they should be
- 17 financed the same way all the government in Canada is.
- 18 You know what a renter and a landlord is and I take that
- 19 back to the aboriginal. I didn't want to get political,
- 20 but we have to to explain this. The land of Canada was
- 21 here and there were treaties signed with the aboriginal
- 22 peoples. Those treaties have not been kept and, as a

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 result, the native organizations, the aboriginal
- 2 organizations, have not been able to develop at the rate
- 3 of the people who came across and discovered us.
- 4 Nobody brought that oil with them here,
- 5 nobody brought that gold or anything with them over here.
- 6 They came with just themselves and the society, the
- 7 difference in the white culture and the native culture
- 8 enabled the white society to dominate the aboriginal people
- 9 of our country. I think the aboriginal people are more
- 10 or less begging for some of their own money.
- 11 COMMISSIONER ALLAN BLAKENEY: I take it
- 12 then that you feel they should still get the money from
- 13 government, but on the basis of another argument, that
- 14 is it's part payment for resources?
- 15 **KEN PRUDEN:** Our Centre itself and the
- 16 trend within the native friendship centre organizations
- 17 is to come up with a plan of so long where they can become
- 18 self-sufficient and that's all we are asking. We ain't
- 19 asking for a never-ending funnel of money. This is where
- 20 the communications comes in.
- 21 People have different ways of
- 22 understanding things. It's just like you ask for core

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 funding. Well, you are asking for money for time
- 2 immemorial if you want to call it.
- 3 I could tell you a little joke that might
- 4 explain. The Lone Ranger after he went through one rescue
- 5 mission he rode into town real fast on his horse to go
- 6 and get a drink at a tavern. Old Silver was sweating pretty
- 7 good and Tonto comes behind him and it's funny but his
- 8 horse wasn't sweating. The Lone Ranger asked him, "Tonto,
- 9 can you fan my horse?" So, here was Tonto running around
- 10 and around the horse. This other white chap walks into
- 11 the bar and he said, "Hey, who left their 'injun' running."
- That's a misunderstanding.
- 13 **COMMISSIONER ALLAN BLAKENEY:** I don't
- 14 know what to say after that one.
- I didn't mean to imply that Friendship
- 16 Centres shouldn't necessarily get money from time
- 17 immemorial into the future. I have just finished working
- 18 for a university and it was paying me and it is going to
- 19 ask for money into the future forever, so far as the
- 20 university is concerned. There is no necessary reason
- 21 why ever organization out there should be self-supporting,
- 22 I am not saying that, not for a moment.

#### ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 KEN PRUDEN: Basically, what that joke
- 2 was trying to say is that why should the aboriginals always
- 3 have to take the back seat.
- 4 RAY FOX: I am sorry, Mr. Blakeney, but
- 5 I would like to also respond, if I may.
- 6 As I mentioned a little bit earlier about
- 7 the CBC and its role and function, if in fact I could get
- 8 a Treasury Board allotment of \$857 million I wouldn't
- 9 bother the government all that much either per year. But
- 10 the problem is that with the communications industry at
- 11 least we are having the same kind of difficulty with our
- 12 own political people, that's where the problem lies.
- 13 It's not so much in who should be
- 14 responsible for communications or who should be funding
- 15 communications. That part is not of absolute relevance.
- 16 The more important part is the aboriginal communicators,
- 17 i.e. us, should be allowed to develop our own policy as
- 18 we see how we fit into Canadian society, that's the problem.
- 19 Then, from there -- and you see the problem again, if
- 20 I may underscore that, the Department of Communications,
- 21 as you know, has a Broadcast Act, the CRTC has something
- 22 to do with our mandate and what have you, the Secretary

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 of State has something to do with us, Indian Affairs has
- 2 something to do with us. So, we've got all of these
- 3 different bodies that we are answerable to and we are only
- 4 one organization that should be fulfilling one function,
- 5 one role.
- 6 But we've got problems in communications
- 7 in getting people to understand what it is that we are
- 8 trying to do. For example, if we want to become
- 9 self-sufficient, we've got radio stations and television
- 10 stations and newspapers across the country who are jumping
- 11 up and down and complaining that we are unfair competition.
- 12 We've got those kinds of problems and, of course, they
- 13 complain to the CRTC and the CRTC comes down on us and
- 14 says "You guys shouldn't be doing that". So, around and
- 15 around we go. There is no consistent policy and there
- 16 is no protection for aboriginal languages that I know of
- in the Broadcast Act for example.
- 18 **COMMISSIONER ALLAN BLAKENEY:** I take
- 19 your point and I take it as a strong point, that with all
- 20 its warts the best protection for the societies we have
- 21 developed is an independent voice in communications,
- 22 newspapers and radio and television and that we haven't

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

#### ABORIGINAL PEOPLES

- 1 found any particularly good ways to make them work, except
- 2 as in the case of the CBC to fund them and to tell them
- 3 to do their thing and then the government that funds them
- 4 complains bitterly, but fair enough, that's the best we
- 5 can do.
- 6 So far as the native communications
- 7 organizations, it's not clear where they should be getting
- 8 their funding, whether it should be coming from the federal
- 9 government or the provincial governments or from the native
- 10 governments. So far there has been no real acknowledgment
- 11 of who is responsible, although everybody acknowledges
- 12 that it's somebody's responsibility.
- 13 RAY FOX: Exactly. Beyond that, while
- 14 we are on the subject, a lot of politicians, I believe,
- 15 think that it's our job to be doing communications. I
- 16 think that's what this \$10 million fiasco is all about.

17

- 18 I acknowledge that. Justifiably it is
- 19 our job, but not without the support. It's like arguing
- 20 that we have to go and build schools and hospitals, the
- 21 same idea. It's fine ideology, but --
- 22 **COMMISSIONER ALLAN BLAKENEY:** Yes.

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

## ABORIGINAL PEOPLES

1	COMMISSIONER PAUL CHARTRAND: Thank you
2	very much to you, Mr. Pruden and Mr. Fox, for your
3	presentation. Ray, I can say that it is with particular
4	pleasure that I welcome an individual who shares with me
5	a fondness for the music of the late great Hank Williams.
6	RAY FOX: Thank you.
7	COMMISSIONER PAUL CHARTRAND: And in
8	particular someone who has an important role in spreading
9	Hank Williams' music.

- In addition to the important issues

  common to both of your presentations Mr. Blakeney discussed

  with you, I note that there are others. One that impressed

  me in particular was your submissions respecting

  difficulties in translating, in this particular case from

  Cree to English and so on. We have heard submissions
- dealing with that issue in other places and in other

  contexts as well, so we are indeed aware of the difficulties
- 18 and we look forward to working with people like your
- 19 organization and other organizations to assist us in trying
- 20 to come up with some workable recommendations to the
- 21 federal government on these important issues.
- Thank you again to both of you.

# StenoTran

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

1 KEN PRUI	DEN: Thank you.
------------	-----------------

- 2 COMMISSIONER ALLAN BLAKENEY: Thank
- 3 you.
- 4 Our last presentation before lunch will
- 5 be from the Lac La Biche Community Living Association.
- 6 Welcome.
- 7 JENNIFER SCOTT, LAC LA BICHE COMMUNITY
- 8 LIVING ASSOCIATION OF DISABLED PEOPLE: Thank you for
- 9 having me here today. I am excited about the opportunity
- 10 to share some of the concerns that the disabled persons
- 11 in the community have with you.
- 12 The Community Living Association of
- 13 Disabled People is a non-profit organization, guided by
- 14 a volunteer board of directors. The mandate is to provide
- 15 services to adults with disabilities in order to assist
- 16 them to become contributing and participating members of
- 17 our communities.
- The association is primarily funded
- 19 through Social Services, but it is a very bare-bones budget
- 20 and one dependent upon the communities to fundraise for
- 21 it as well.
- We offer two non-facility based

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 programs. One is an Outreach Program which is designed
- 2 to assist people with disabilities acquire skills which
- 3 will allow them to live more independently and to assist
- 4 them access the recreational and educational options which
- 5 are available to everyone in the community.
- 6 Our second program is a supported
- 7 employment program which assists people with disabilities
- 8 in vocational areas, such as acquiring job skills, job
- 9 preparation, searching for and acquiring jobs, as well
- 10 as providing on-the-job training and support to both
- 11 employer and the employee.
- Both of our programs strive to use the
- 13 resources already present in the community and to integrate
- 14 people with disabilities into community activities. We
- 15 work with 21 individuals in our district, 11 of them are
- 16 of native descent.
- 17 Thirteen per cent of the Canadian
- 18 population has been labelled as having a disability and
- 19 in our area alone there is over 800 people on the Assured
- 20 Income for the Severely Handicapped or the AISH Program.
- 21 There are more people out there who could use services
- 22 like ours. Out of the 800, we are only able to provide

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 services to 21. We are very limited by our funding and
- 2 resources in that it has to come back to the communities
- 3 to work with people who have disabilities.
- 4 Within the population of people with
- 5 disabilities and their families and caregivers there are
- 6 a number of areas of concerns that our organization has
- 7 identified and is constantly working with. These include
- 8 the enforced povertization of people who have one or more
- 9 disabilities, the lack of services within our particular
- 10 district and community support for both the individual
- 11 and their families.
- Having a disability often affects your
- 13 ability to find and maintain a job, as well as the type
- 14 of job and the pay level you would be receiving. If you
- 15 are physically disabled, you are often automatically
- 16 eliminated from any physical labour for very obvious
- 17 reasons. You must have a high level of education to obtain
- 18 a job, but this isn't always possible just because you
- 19 are not physically -- or because you are physically
- 20 challenged doesn't automatically mean that you are
- 21 equipped or enjoying doing a job that is primarily
- 22 paperwork.

22

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

## ABORIGINAL PEOPLES

1	If you are developmentally disabled, you
2	may not be suitable for positions which require a lot of
3	paperwork or that require you to have a large amount of
4	flexible skills, but you are quite capable of doing work
5	in which a lot of repetition is required. Unfortunately,
6	though, the repetitive jobs are often the low paying
7	minimum wage positions.
8	Having a disability also means that you
9	require specialized medical treatment and supplies which
LO	are extremely expensive. If an individuals is on AISH,
L1	the medical costs are covered for them, but if the
L2	individual should choose to work, the medical benefits
L3	are affected and they would have to earn a lot more money
L 4	than average in order just to make ends meet and cover
L5	these costs.
L 6	If an individual chooses to save money
L 7	for a rainy day on the AISH Program, their AISH may be
L 8	affected if you don't spend all the money you receive.
L 9	The government expects you to contribute
20	as much as you can to the cost of paying for your special

needs due to your disability, but you have not chosen to

have this disability. In our system currently, a disabled

#### ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 person pays physically, mentally, emotionally and
- 2 financially for being disabled.
- 3 There was a story in the Edmonton Journal
- 4 not that long about a women who inherited \$500 when her
- 5 mother died. She was on AISH and because she received
- 6 that money, her money from the government for that month
- 7 was reduced by \$500. The system is just not fair and there
- 8 has got to be some way to change the fact that if you have
- 9 a disability on the most part you are going to live in
- 10 poverty your entire life.
- In the Lac La Biche district there is
- 12 a definite lack of services and resources for individuals
- 13 to utilize. Many of the individuals we work with desperate
- 14 need professional counselling and guidance and other
- 15 services, but they are unable to pay for private services
- 16 and there are no other options that we have been able to
- 17 access for them.
- 18 Recently I had the experience of dealing
- 19 with a developmentally disabled woman who had become both
- 20 suicidal and homicidal. Her primary language is Cree and
- 21 due to her psychological stress at the time she was not
- 22 able to comprehend my English, I was not able to comprehend

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 her Cree. I phoned all over the community trying to find
- 2 somebody to please come and help me, even if they could
- 3 just translate the Cree for me I could help them with what
- 4 to say in order to understand what this woman was feeling,
- 5 but I couldn't find any intervention people who were
- 6 willing to come out who spoke Cree. Actually I couldn't
- 7 find any intervention people to come out other than
- 8 ourselves.
- 9 The feeling in the community was this
- 10 woman is disabled, she's mentally disabled and I won't
- 11 be able to understand her and I won't be able to communicate
- 12 with her. This woman works on approximately an eight-year
- 13 old level and people communicate with eight-year old
- 14 children every day, but when it was an adult they were
- 15 unwilling to help.
- 16 There are some wonderful people working
- 17 in the area. The needs of the community are so great that
- 18 these people are always extremely overworked. Workers
- 19 in the social and human services fields in our area are
- 20 unable to do much prevention to assist communities build
- 21 healthy communities, as they are so overwhelmed dealing
- 22 with crises.

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

1 We need to stop being an intervention
---

- 2 community and start being a prevention community. Our
- 3 staff at our association is trained to assist people to
- 4 acquire independent living skills, but most of our time
- 5 is spent dealing with sexual abuse, physical abuse,
- 6 suicide, threats of homicide and assisting people through
- 7 the court system. That's not what we are there to do,
- 8 but there are no other areas in the community that fills
- 9 that gap.
- 10 With more resources available, our
- 11 agency, as well as many other agencies in town, could start
- 12 focusing on individuals before they hit a state of crises,
- 13 instead of creating a temporary solution or a band-aid
- 14 when the crises hit.
- 15 Having a child with a disability is also
- 16 a very challenging task, although it can also be rewarding.
- 17 If the disability is a developmental one, it often means
- 18 that the parents are responsible for the person for their
- 19 entire lives. With other children they become more
- 20 independent as they age and usually leave home in their
- 21 late teens and early twenties. The child who is
- developmentally disabled may remain in the home and require

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

## ABORIGINAL PEOPLES

1 a constant level of care for as long as the parents are

2 able to cope.

When a child is born who is disabled,

4 the parents needs to go through a period of mourning for

5 the loss of the perfect child they dreamt they would have.

6 They often have no one to talk about these emotions with

7 and feel very guilty for thinking in the way that they

8 are because they feel they should be grateful that at least

9 they have a child.

10 As the child grows the caregiver is often

11 frustrated because the child does not catch on as quickly

12 or is physically unable to perform some tasks and this

13 frustration, coupled with the strain of being the primary

14 caregiver day in and day out can lead to high stress levels.

15

16 Statistically, the divorce rate or

17 separation rates for parents with disabilities is much

18 higher than the average. Siblings too are often resentful

19 of the disabled child as they seem to get all of mom or

20 dad's attention and the non-disabled child feels left out.

21 They also suffer guilt feelings from feeling these

22 emotions.

20

21

22

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

## ABORIGINAL PEOPLES

1	With all of these additional stresses
2	for families with exceptional children they need
3	additional support from their community, neighbours and
4	relatives. Although it is now widely believed by people
5	who have been educated in this area or have personal
6	experience that individuals who are disabled belong in
7	the community and have the same rights to participate and
8	belong as everyone else, this has not gotten back to the
9	communities. Many families who keep their child at home
LO	find the child then an embarrassment and they lock them
L1	away or hide them when people come over. We need to educate
L2	people so that they understand that everyone has the right
L3	to belong.
L 4	Our program strives to get people with
L5	disabilities into the community and as time has progressed
L 6	our community is becoming more open. There are no programs
L7	in our area that help or assist children under 18 or their
L8	families and it is another lacking resource.
L 9	The dream of our agency is to see

StenoTran

everyone, regardless of ability, living together in our

communities and participating and sharing together. As

more programs like ours come into being, the more exposure

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 everyone will have to discover what wonderful and unique
- 2 individuals there are in this world. Society will stop
- 3 wearing blinders and ignoring those individuals they
- 4 choose not to see and will start to accept everyone, but
- 5 this must come from the communities themselves.
- 6 Organizations like ours can provide
- 7 educational opportunities, but acceptance must come from
- 8 the community.
- 9 These problems are experienced by not
- 10 only the Town of Lac La Biche, but it's predominant in
- 11 all of the settlements and the reserves we go out and help.
- 12 We are trying desperately to try and get support groups
- 13 within each of the individual communities within our area,
- 14 but there seems to be a real lack of knowledge and a lack
- 15 of acceptance. I feel it is a real issue for people who
- 16 have disabilities who are also aboriginal.
- 17 **COMMISSIONER ALLAN BLAKENEY:** Thank you
- 18 very much.
- 19 What you say of Lac La Biche is common
- 20 to many communities, but perhaps it is just a bit more
- 21 so here, perhaps because of the distance from Lac La Biche
- 22 to other centres where there may be more support services

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 available, who knows, but I will ask a couple of questions
- 2 if I may. They are very simple questions.
- 3 You said there are 800 people possibly
- 4 who might be said to be disabled in the Lac La Biche area
- 5 and you are able to serve how many did you say?
- **JENNIFER SCOTT:** Twenty-one.
- 7 COMMISSIONER ALLAN BLAKENEY:
- 8 Twenty-one, I thought I heard you right.
- 9 **JENNIFER SCOTT:** The 800 only includes
- 10 people who are receiving social assistance because they
- 11 are disabled. There are more who are disabled and
- 12 supporting themselves.
- 13 **COMMISSIONER ALLAN BLAKENEY:** You
- 14 referred to a program that I didn't understand, the AISH
- 15 Program.
- 16 **JENNIFER SCOTT:** It's Assured Income
- 17 for the Severely Handicapped. It's a financial program
- 18 for people who have disabilities.
- 19 **COMMISSIONER ALLAN BLAKENEY:** And it's
- 20 the Government of Alberta?
- JENNIFER SCOTT: Yes.
- 22 **COMMISSIONER ALLAN BLAKENEY:** You will

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 have to forgive us, but almost all the provinces have
- 2 different names for similar programs and they all develop
- 3 acronyms.
- 4 What you are essentially suggesting, if
- 5 I may say so, and it's a chicken or the egg situation,
- 6 you need more money to deliver services, but to some extent
- 7 the need for money is not perceived because the public
- 8 is not fully aware of the potential of disabled people
- 9 and they therefore think bad luck, but nothing can be done.
- 10 **JENNIFER SCOTT:** We, as any other
- 11 non-profit group, will always need more money, but I think
- 12 that's not going to be a reality. I think communities
- 13 have to start taking the responsibility for themselves.
- 14 Myself, as a member of the community, I need to befriend
- 15 somebody who is disabled, maybe support the mother and
- 16 if she's going through some very difficult times or if
- 17 she's getting very frustrated because she hasn't had a
- 18 break from this child for six weeks straight, I will
- 19 volunteer an afternoon of my time.
- I think the biggest solution is getting
- 21 the public aware that they can help and getting communities
- 22 involved in taking responsibility.

### ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 Commissioner Chartrand.
- 2 COMMISSIONER PAUL CHARTRAND: I merely
- 3 want to thank you, Jennifer Scott, for your presentation.
- 4 You have made your points and you have made them very
- 5 clearly. I have no questions to ask, other than those
- 6 already canvassed by Mr. Blakeney. Thank you very much.
- 7 **JENNIFER SCOTT:** Thank you very much for
- 8 having me.
- 9 **COMMISSIONER ALLAN BLAKENEY:** Thank you
- 10 very much.
- 11 We will now break for lunch. Lunch will
- 12 be served in this room. Everyone is invited to attend.
- 13 There will be no charge and we invite you all to come
- 14 and discuss informally with ourselves and yourselves some
- of the issues we are canvassing here this morning and this
- 16 afternoon. Thanks and bon appetite.
- 17 --- Luncheon Recess at 12:57 p.m.
- 18 --- Upon Resuming at 2:00 p.m.
- 19 **COMMISSIONER PAUL CHARTRAND:** Good
- 20 afternoon, ladies and gentlemen. I want to welcome you
- 21 to the afternoon session of this sitting of the Royal
- 22 Commission on Aboriginal Peoples which began this morning,

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 so I extend a particular welcome to those of you who may
- 2 not have been in attendance here with us this morning.
- 3 We have before us a list of presenters
- 4 that has been prepared by our staff and we will be hearing
- 5 from these presenters in order. We are scheduled to go
- 6 until 5:30 this afternoon. I think that is a goal more
- 7 than anything else. In my experience so far on the trail,
- 8 as it were, we have not been successful in reaching it,
- 9 but we try. So, I would urge all those making
- 10 presentations to keep those sorts of considerations in
- 11 mind. We do want to give you the time you need to make
- 12 your presentation.
- I call on the first organization, the
- 14 representatives of the first organization, the Native
- 15 Education Committee of Lac La Biche, represented by Diane
- 16 Ludwig and Elaine Boucher.
- Welcome and please begin whenever you
- 18 feel ready to do so. Press the button and when the red
- 19 light is on you are in business.
- 20 DIANE LUDWIG, NATIVE EDUCATION
- 21 COMMITTEE OF LAC LA BICHE: I would like to welcome Mr.
- 22 Chartrand and Mr. Blakeney and Robert Boucher here and

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

## ABORIGINAL PEOPLES

- 1 to all the people who are with us today. Also, I would
- 2 like to thank Elaine for being here with me.
- First of all, I will speak a little bit
- 4 about myself. I was born and raised in a little northern
- 5 town in Saskatchewan by the name of Buffalo Narrows. I
- 6 have been in Alberta now for the past 27 years and I've
- 7 sat on a lot of native boards, such as the Friendship
- 8 Centre, Native Women and I've worked for Social Services
- 9 as a home liaison worker there, native counselling as a
- 10 court worker and I now work for the School Division here
- 11 in Lac La Biche as a home liaison worker.
- I also sat on the advisory committee for
- 13 the printing of a book called "The Art of the Neheawak".

14

- Native youth have always had a special
- 16 place in my heart because I feel they have so much to offer.
- 17 They have so much love to show to people who care for
- 18 them. We need more native people working in the
- 19 educational field, such as native teachers, principals
- 20 and school board members. I will let Elaine do a little
- 21 bit and introduce herself.

# 22 ELAINE BOUCHER, NATIVE EDUCATION

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 COMMITTEE OF LAC LA BICHE: Good afternoon, ladies and
- 2 gentlemen, Mr. Chartrand, Mr. Blakeney and Mr. Boucher.
- 3 My name is Elaine Boucher. I am the native liaison worker
- 4 for the Dr. Swift Junior High School here in Lac La Biche.
- 5 I have worked quite closely with many of the native people
- 6 in the area through my previous positions in the community
- 7 health field, the Métis Association of Alberta, now the
- 8 Métis Nation, the Aboriginal Multimedia Society of Alberta
- 9 and our local newspaper, the Lac La Biche Post. So, I
- 10 am very aware of a lot of the concerns that native people
- 11 have in this area.
- 12 As I said, I am a native home liaison
- worker through the native education project and today will
- 14 be discussing educational concerns the aboriginal people
- 15 and myself may have.
- 16 **DIANE LUDWIG:** I will begin with the
- 17 presentation. What we have here is educational issues
- 18 concerning aboriginal students in Lac La Biche and area.
- 19 The first one is orientation to new staff on native
- 20 culture. I feel that the teachers and whoever is working
- 21 with native people should have a look at the native culture
- 22 if they are going to be working with native students.

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 I feel that they should have a professional development
- 2 day for that issue.
- 3 More youth programs in the area. I feel
- 4 they should have a youth centre with a full time youth
- 5 worker, activities for the students after school hours,
- 6 as I feel we are working there from 8:30 in the morning
- 7 until four o'clock in the afternoon, what happens to these
- 8 students after we have left. I think this is where a lot
- 9 of trouble starts with the youth in this area. There is
- 10 nobody there for them after hours.
- 11 I also feel they should have educational
- 12 field trips. The history of the native people and I have
- 13 an example here, Head Smashed in Buffalo Jump, Batoche,
- 14 I feel there is so much for them to see and to learn out
- 15 there and they are not getting it.
- Then I also feel parents are their
- 17 children's role models and discipline must start at home.
- 18 Workshops on parenting skills, if and when desired,
- 19 pro-parenting campaigns, advertisements on both the local
- 20 radio station and in the newspaper, I feel if we can all
- 21 work together the drop-out rate in both junior and senior
- 22 high schools will see a change.

22 project.

# ROYAL COMMISSION ON

1	We are very well aware that native people
2	take pride in their art work and find this to be a way
3	to express themselves. I feel that art programs which
4	could result in students taking their art work on tour;
5	they should also have native tutors in the schools as I
6	find that native students feel more secure when they are
7	with native people working within the school area.
8	There should be more native resources
9	in the schools. I also feel that instilling pride and
10	confidence in the students and doing everything possible
11	to keep up their enthusiasm throughout the school years.
12	More and immediate support services to
13	students who may be suffering in situations such as drug
14	and alcohol abuse, physical, sexual, mental abuse and
15	finally family violence. Funding for Métis and native
16	students to further their education, such as
17	post-secondary institutions or other different areas.
18	More post-secondary programs should be made available for
19	student, professional programs like in nursing and
20	education. I guess the one I really feel strongly about
21	is the hiring of a co-ordinator for the native education

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 The opportunity to give these native
- 2 students cultural exchanges for this will enable them to
- 3 learn more, formally and socially. This is my
- 4 presentation to you. Thank you.
- 5 **ELAINE BOUCHER:** I will add a few
- 6 comments, if you don't mind. For the post-secondary
- 7 programs, we are discussing the programs in this area.
- 8 We have a college here, AVC. They have the
- 9 para-professional programs, but we are looking at
- 10 something like education and nursing because, as it was
- 11 stated earlier by Florence Boucher, she was talking about
- 12 no native teachers in our schools here which is a reason,
- 13 I am almost sure, that some of these native students are
- 14 dropping out of school because they do need that support
- 15 where they will feel comfortable with their own native
- 16 people teaching them.
- I see that the drop-out rate in the
- 18 junior high school might be as a result of this because
- 19 some of these students might feel intimidated by going
- 20 into the classroom and so they skip. I see it every day.
- 21 I am out there chasing them, telling them that their
- 22 education is important and they have to stay in school.

# ROYAL COMMISSION ON

# ABORIGINAL PEOPLES

1	I was telling Florence as well that one
2	of my goals in life was to be a teacher. I knew I had
3	good marks in school. I feel that I personally have done
4	very well for myself, but there was at that time the
5	teachers did tell me I did do well in school, but I felt
6	they should have encouraged me more and maybe I could have
7	been one of those teachers today. My goal will be to help
8	these native students now to let them know that there is
9	somebody like myself in these schools willing to help them
10	and to let them know that they could go on further with
11	their education and become teachers, become nurses, become
12	lawyers, doctors, do more for themselves and that's what
13	we need in the schools here. If we could start here in

- 15 **COMMISSIONER PAUL CHARTRAND:** Thank
- 16 you, both of your, for your presentations.

our community with these programs here.

- I would like to begin by asking if my
- 18 co-Commissioners have any remarks or questions they would
- 19 like to make?

14

- 20 **COMMISSIONER ALLAN BLAKENEY:** Can you
- 21 tell me how far along to getting a teacher's certificate
- 22 or a nurses' diploma you can get at the local college here

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 in Lac La Biche?
- 2 **ELAINE BOUCHER:** What they have here is
- 3 a community health representative program and that I have
- 4 taken myself. I did graduate. The places I am qualified
- 5 to work are on Indian reserves as a community health rep
- 6 and at the local health unit, which I have done, but then
- 7 again the money involved I feel wasn't enough, especially
- 8 if you have a family. I feel I had the capabilities and
- 9 do have them to go on and do better for myself.
- 10 If they had programs like nursing and
- 11 teaching here it could be done, many of our native people
- 12 would do it.
- In teaching they have the teacher's aid
- 14 program, they have a social work program. It's a two-year
- 15 program and I am sure Mr. Langford, I see here is here
- 16 and somebody from AVC will be telling more about the
- 17 programs available. They have the rehab program,
- 18 different trades. There are various ones, but these are
- 19 para-professional programs. We want professional
- 20 programs in there, so that we could do better in the
- 21 community.
- 22 **COMMISSIONER ALLAN BLAKENEY:** I will

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

## ABORIGINAL PEOPLES

1 ask some of these when Mr. Langford when he comes forward.

2

- 3 We were over in The Pas and Keewatin
- 4 College offers a nurses' diploma program there. That may
- 5 be a special effort. I think what I am really asking is
- 6 can you get everything but one year or everything but two
- 7 years in getting a nursing diploma or a teaching
- 8 certificate here or are they all para-professional which
- 9 cannot be built upon? I hope I make myself clear. In
- 10 some places one can take let's say a para-professional
- 11 will which be accepted as the first year of a three-year
- 12 nursing diploma.
- 13 **ELAINE BOUCHER:** Right.
- 14 **COMMISSIONER ALLAN BLAKENEY:** Or a
- 15 teacher's -- I can give you a Saskatchewan example for
- 16 that, you can get in La Ronge that which will amount to
- 17 at least one year for a B.Ed. at either the University
- 18 of Regina or the University of Saskatchewan. Have they
- 19 got build-on programs here?
- 20 **ELAINE BOUCHER:** They do. I am sure
- 21 there are a few, but not in teaching.
- 22 **COMMISSIONER ALLAN BLAKENEY:** Not in

### ROYAL COMMISSION ON

1	teaching.
_	ceaching.

- 2 **ELAINE BOUCHER:** Definitely not.
- 3 **COMMISSIONER ALLAN BLAKENEY:** I will
- 4 ask one final question. Of the items you mentioned,
- 5 orientation for new teachers, youth services, educational
- 6 field trips, parenting skills classes, the stressing of
- 7 artwork, the needing of native tutors, funding for
- 8 post-secondary education outside the community, a
- 9 co-ordinator for native education project and the like,
- 10 if you were going to pick one or two of those as priorities
- 11 and that's always an unfair question, but I will ask it
- 12 anyway, where do you think the emphasis should be?
- 13 **DIANE LUDWIG:** That's a very hard
- 14 question to answer, but I think if we had the hiring of
- 15 a co-ordinator for the native education project, I feel
- 16 that this co-ordinator could probably put everything in
- 17 place that we do need in this area.
- 18 COMMISSIONER ALLAN BLAKENEY: Thank
- 19 you.
- 20 **COMMISSIONER PAUL CHARTRAND:** I have
- 21 two very quick questions, if I may. The first one is a
- 22 straight-forward question. Are there any scholarships

### ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 available for young say Métis or other aboriginal students
- 2 based on academic merit when they graduate from the local
- 3 high school?
- 4 **ELAINE BOUCHER:** We have another person
- 5 who should be here from the high school. I am not sure
- 6 of what is available at the high school.
- 7 I was speaking with some of the people
- 8 through the Métis Nation and they were hoping through the
- 9 annual assembly that is coming in August that there will
- 10 be funding available for the Métis students int he very
- 11 near future. I know there is funding as well as you do
- 12 for the treaty Indians, but for Métis, as myself, there
- 13 isn't a lot available.
- We could go through student loans, but
- 15 then we have to consider paying it back as well if we have
- 16 the money afterwards. I am sure we could get a job, that
- 17 is our goal, after the training. Then, a lot of us don't
- 18 come from rich families and student loans aren't always
- 19 the first thing you would turn to, but it is available
- 20 for us. If we could get funding for the Métis it would
- 21 help a lot.
- 22 **COMMISSIONER PAUL CHARTRAND:** Thank you

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 for that. You said you are aware of something as well
- 2 as I am or perhaps we are, but I want to say for myself
- 3 anyway that nothing about my knowledge should be assumed.
- 4 That is certainly one of the reasons I am here at least
- 5 is to learn from people such as yourselves.
- I want to thank you both for your
- 7 presentations and I want everyone here to know that Diane
- 8 Ludwig and Elaine Boucher kept well within their allotted
- 9 time and I congratulate you.
- 10 **ELAINE BOUCHER:** Thank you.
- 11 **DIANE LUDWIG:** Thank you.
- 12 **COMMISSIONER PAUL CHARTRAND:** We will
- 13 hear next from Margaret Gladue.
- 14 MARGARET GLADUE: Good afternoon,
- 15 gentlemen, and ladies present. My presentation concerns
- 16 the Eleanor Lake area. My husband was raised in Eleanor
- 17 Lake and we recently moved back there as he has been ill
- 18 for the past five years. He wanted to move home and so
- 19 we did.
- 20 We would have moved back a long time ago
- 21 when he first got ill, but interference from different
- 22 government agencies had kept us away, by pulling our

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 permits, our building permits, power line permits, any
- 2 kind of permit we applied for they were shelved for us
- 3 and I had to go and fight for them again.
- 4 You see, the land he was raised on
- 5 happens to be Crown land and another minus for us, it's
- 6 lake area Crown land. So, as you can see, what I have
- 7 been fighting is I've been fighting different government
- 8 agencies. We have tried to solve the problem. We have
- 9 files and I am not kidding you they are at least a foot
- 10 deep, that's how big our files are. Carl Surrendie
- 11 from the Métis Association has been working with me on
- 12 this and we have been exchanging different letters between
- 13 the different departments. This has brought us to a place
- 14 with Forestry especially harassing us constantly because
- 15 we are on Crown land, as I emphasize again. I am not alone
- 16 on Crown land. The Métis people were all raised on Crown
- 17 land and there are still thousands of families in Alberta
- 18 on Crown land.
- 19 We cannot subdivide our land when our
- 20 children grow up to give them a little piece of our land
- 21 beside us. We don't own the land and on our leases it
- 22 says that we have one residence only. When we try to say

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 this is our family and go about it, we have no one to stop
- 2 the government from telling us we cannot have our children
- 3 live next door to us and which is the traditional way of
- 4 life of the Métis people, your grandchildren are kept near
- 5 you so that you can teach them your ways.
- The money that has been spent on one
- 7 lease alone, mine, is an enormous amount to try to get
- 8 me to give up and leave, not me and my husband and children,
- 9 but I said his ancestors are buried just around the corner
- 10 of the lake from us, his grandfather and his two
- 11 grandmothers. There is a graveyard in our area there.
- 12 We have tried to get this land. I have
- 13 worked through the land co-op to get the land around the
- 14 lake for the people in the area that have been living there
- 15 since the days when they all lived at over what they call
- 16 Kuskill. From those times their families have moved
- 17 backwards and forwards and eventually coming back to the
- 18 area. We negotiated with Alberta Housing to get land back
- 19 that they had bought from the Co-op, subdivided and then
- 20 we had to sell them back to the people to pay for the
- 21 improvements. This land that they went and cleared
- 22 themselves and living there with their families.

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

1	Now.	those	little	parcels	οf	land	thev
_	11011	011000		Parcers	~ -	<u> </u>	CIICy

- 2 will own, but we are across the way and we have no way
- 3 to negotiate with the government. We have tried. I have
- 4 sent several documents and files. We are not getting
- 5 anywhere.
- The Métis people that are in the area
- 7 are at the mercy of departments such as land managers and
- 8 Forestry. We are not alone in these circumstances. I
- 9 have contacted people in different areas in this province
- 10 who are living on Crown land and the same complication
- 11 arises. I have ben told they can never own their own land.
- 12 Therefore, this is something the Métis people have as
- 13 a tradition, a place to live. We never even had squatters
- 14 rights. There is a farmer that had squatters rights not
- 15 far from where we live. The land is now privately owned
- 16 and which our graveyard is on too, and church.
- 17 There are thousands of Métis people in
- 18 northern Alberta. You draw a line around the Al-Pac
- 19 perimeter, the lease they have and within this line that
- 20 goes around the perimeter is all the land we ask for, just
- 21 the line, not the whole thing in the perimeter, to own
- 22 our own land and be proud of what we have. We can't take

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 that to the bank. We can't take our leases to the bank
- 2 and ask for a mortgage to better our homes or anything.
- I have some letters from trappers. I've
- 4 grown up with trappers in the northern area. They also
- 5 have told me that them too, because they are on Crown land
- 6 they are the same as me, living there and letting oil
- 7 companies come in and cut lines on their lands. I've
- 8 talked with lots of people and I've compiled a lot of
- 9 statistics.
- 10 We have very little rights. If they
- 11 need to come in on our land, tomorrow if they decide they
- 12 want my land for a campsite because I'm on the lakeshore,
- 13 the only opening on that lake, the only road to that lake,
- 14 what can I do? I'll have to leave and leave the family
- 15 place.
- These residences are not only for our
- 17 families, they are historical sites. They are the sites
- 18 that we were raised on.
- I will read you one or two letters here
- 20 just to kind of let you know what we have been going through.
- 21 I wrote a letter to LeRoy Fjordbotten. It says:
- 22 "Dear Sir:

# ROYAL COMMISSION ON

1	I am writing to you in regards to
2	the miscellaneous lease 1 have at Eleanor Lake. I have
3	been in contact with several branches
4	of your departments in regards to
5	camping in front of our house. Forestry
6	will not put up day use signs, so we have
7	campers here day and night, no privacy.
8	We have sometimes up to 65 motorhomes
9	and campers here. There are no
10	facilities for camping and we end up
11	cleaning up the garbage.
12	As for the pollution in the lake, with so many campers
13	we are helpless. I am now considering
14	a lawsuit for compensation for cleaning
15	up and loss of privacy.
16	I have been in contact with your Deputy Minister and
17	in regards to this letter I have had no
18	results, also your land manager, no help
19	there either. So, I have contacted the
20	Métis Association and I have been
21	instructed to contact you on this matter
22	before I got to a

# ROYAL COMMISSION ON

1	lawsuit."
2	I have a reply from him. It says:
3	"Thank you for your letter. I sympathize with you
4	regarding your concerns to the camping
5	activity in front of your house. I note
6	that one of the conditions of your
7	miscellaneous permit for a residence
8	site is that you allow public access to
9	the lake at all times. This condition
10	was signed and agreed to by you prior
11	to reinstatement of your permit."
12	which they had pulled from us once:
13	"To minimize the continued impact of random camping
14	to your residence, I would suggest that
15	you fence the boundary of your permit
16	area overlooking the lakeshore, no
17	trespassing signs.
18	To review the camping and other land use concerns in
19	the Eleanor Lake area, a regional
20	integrated decision for the area is
21	being developed. I understand you will
	being developed. I understand you will

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- I never heard of it when he did write
- 2 to me, but I checked into it and I got a call from public
- 3 lands. They met twice and they dissolved it, whereas we
- 4 could not come to any guaranteed solution. Every
- 5 department that was there, Parks and Rec, Forestry, Public
- 6 Lands, not one of them had a cent to help build a campsite
- 7 there and the I.D. district was there too. They had no
- 8 money. Nobody had any money, but yet they had all that
- 9 money to spend writing letters, sending out their different
- 10 departments from Edmonton, from all over the place. They
- 11 had money to send them, but not to solve that one little
- 12 problem and that's all over the place.
- 13 Random camping is destroying our native
- 14 grounds, our heritage and our future for our kids. That
- 15 is my presentation.
- 16 COMMISSIONER PAUL CHARTRAND: Mrs.
- 17 Gladue, I want to thank you for your presentation.
- 18 Historically, the Métis have been referred to, among other
- 19 things, as the road allowance people and at least in my
- 20 experience so far in our Hearings this is the first
- 21 presentation that has brought a contemporary dimension
- 22 to that issue. Indeed, it seems to me from your

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 presentation that there are quite a number of cross-cutting
- 2 issues here, but I would ask now if my co-Commissioners
- 3 have any questions or comments.
- 4 COMMISSIONER ALLAN BLAKENEY: I would
- 5 like to ask whether or not the suggestion of the Minister
- 6 to fence your lease is a sensible one? I don't know the
- 7 grounds.
- 8 MARGARET GLADUE: We put up a fence
- 9 three times and three times it was torn down by random
- 10 campers hooking it to their bumpers. We have put signs
- 11 up and they are working. They said day use signs would
- 12 not work and I put "No camping beyond this point" and they
- 13 come in and turn around and leave us alone. Forestry says
- 14 they won't work, those signs, "We can't put them up. They
- 15 won't work."
- But through the years -- I've been
- 17 working on this five years and I keep finding little
- 18 discrepancies in the background, as if there is something
- 19 there, so I kept checking. I keep finding this one name
- 20 keeps coming up and I happened to find out that this guy
- 21 is related to one of the heads of government and he wanted
- 22 to build a campsite in my area. So, there is where most

### ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 of the trouble originated from and why they won't put up
- 2 no camping signs, day use only.
- 3 When I signed the lease I phoned, I said
- 4 what does this mean, public access. They said the local
- 5 people get their drinking water, I said yes, and he said
- 6 there is the beach there in front of your house and I said,
- 7 yes, they come and swim there. That's what it means.
- 8 I went around the other way to explain
- 9 another thing and I said what if I was to put a campsite
- 10 there, there would be no camping on that 100 foot line,
- 11 that is one of the regulations of the campsite, so why
- 12 are they forcing me to put campers in front of my house
- 13 and let them in and I have no privacy, nothing, and neither
- 14 has the local people in our area. They come there and
- 15 get their water, drinking water and the campers come over,
- 16 "Oh, you drink that water?" They have for hundreds of
- 17 years. So, there is a lot of conflict in the area and
- 18 I live right in front of it, so it doesn't help.
- 19 **COMMISSIONER PAUL CHARTRAND:** I want to
- 20 thank you again. There are a number of important issues
- 21 here. Many of them are solutions or ideas to proceed
- 22 forward towards a solution rest upon facts and you can

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

### ABORIGINAL PEOPLES

- 1 be assured that we have heard your presentation and it
- 2 is recorded and it appears to me to be related to a number
- 3 of issues that we will be dealing with. We thank you for
- 4 having made your point. You made it clearly and it has
- 5 been of assistance to us. Thank you.
- I also want to say that Margaret Gladue
- 7 has kept well within her allotted time and I thank you.

8

- 9 I wish to invite now to make a
- 10 presentation to us l'Association canadienne-française and
- 11 my understanding is that the presentation is to be made
- 12 en français.
- 13 Alors, for those of you would like
- 14 translation, I understand that translation is available
- 15 through the earphones and if some of you have just come
- 16 in this afternoon, I understood those are available at
- 17 the back of the room.
- I wonder, sir, if I could ask two things,
- 19 one if you would be indulgent and wait a moment or two
- 20 while we give people the opportunity to get some listening
- 21 devices for themselves and may I check, Reed Gauthier is
- 22 it?

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 REED GAUTHIER, L'ASSOCIATION
- 2 CANADIENNE-FRANCAISE, PLAMONDON: Oui.
- 3 COMMISSIONER PAUL CHARTRAND: Merci
- 4 bien.
- 5 **REED GAUTHIER:** I will also answer
- 6 questions in English.
- 7 **COMMISSIONER PAUL CHARTRAND:** Thank
- 8 you. We will wait a moment.
- 9 --- Short Pause
- 10 **COMMISSIONER PAUL CHARTRAND:** Those who
- 11 wish an English translation, you will turn the dial on
- 12 the device to channel 2.
- J'invite maintenant M. Gauthier pour sa
- 14 présentation pour l'Association canadienne-française,
- 15 Plamondon.
- 16 **REED GAUTHIER:** Bonjour. J'aimerais
- 17 premièrement souhaiter la bienvenue à la Commission royale
- 18 sur les peuples autochtones.
- Je suis représentant de l'Association
- 20 canadienne-frnçaise de la région Plamondon, Lac La Biche.
- Nous avons une association qui a un "membership" de 550
- 22 personnes, 550 "membership" et puis aujourd'hui,

20

21

22

### ROYAL COMMISSION ON

## ABORIGINAL PEOPLES

j'aimerais surtout apporter l'inquiétude que nous avons. 1 2 3 La chose qui nous inquiète beaucoup et 4 que nous supportons, c'est la cause d'appuyer le concept des trois peuples fondateurs au Canada, celui des peuples 5 autochtones, celui des francophones et celui des 6 7 anglophones. Et en plus, nous supportons toujours le 8 multiculturalisme. 9 Aujourd'hui, ce qui nous inquiète 10 beaucoup, c'est que nous avons vu en société beaucoup de 11 change, des changements qui sont apportés quand même assez vite. Nous avons vu que les gens qui sont en politique, 12 13 qui semblent comprendre très bien le processus par lequel 14 les choses vont changer, mais ce qui nous inquiète beaucoup, c'est que les masses ne semblent pas comprendre 15 16 ce processus et on risque peut-être, sans le savoir, 17 avancer trop vite sans être capable d'éduquer les masses. 18 Je suis professeur d'école. J'ai 20 ans 19 d'expérience. J'ai cinq ans d'expérience comme

demi-temps, et puis je m'inquiète beaucoup quand je vois

un peuple tel que les autochtones, un peuple, une culture

conseiller personnel dans deux différentes écoles à

### ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 qui est totalement dépourvue de pouvoir.
- 2 Et par cela, je veux dire que qu'est-ce
- 3 qui est en train d'arriver, c'est que -- puis ça arrive,
- 4 ça fait depuis longtemps, j'ose à dire -- c'est que nous
- 5 avons d'une façon ou d'une autre, on sait exactement
- 6 pourquoi que c'est arrivé, c'est qu'une culture, c'est
- 7 quelque chose de vivant. C'est très vivant. C'est un
- 8 organisme.
- 9 Et quelque chose de vivant doit être
- 10 nourri, supporté et appuyé. Et qu'est-ce que nous avons
- 11 vu dans les -- depuis le début, c'est que la culture des
- 12 autochtones n'a pas été supportée.
- On l'a laissé mourir. On l'a laissé
- 14 dans un état dormant où les Indiens n'ont pas été capables
- 15 d'évoluer comme autres cultures. Alors, qu'est-ce qui
- 16 arrive à présent, c'est que on est perdu, on est des oiseaux
- 17 sans ailes. On est dépourvu de pouvoir.
- 18 Et pour faire les gens comprendre, c'est
- 19 parfois nécessaire de parler en parabole, telle que moi
- 20 j'aime à apporter toujours l'histoire de Nakariem (ph),
- 21 dans laquelle vient plusieurs poissons, mais surtout qu'on
- 22 a des petits poissons et des gros poissons.

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 Et en vivant dans cette même
- 2 aquarium-là, tes petits poissons doivent être protégés.
- 3 Sinon, les gros poissons les mangent et c'est la fin.
- 4 Le petit poisson, lui, est reculé dans un coin, incapable,
- 5 incapable de s'aventurer, incapable de prendre des
- 6 risques. Il vit dans la peur, et il n'est pas capable
- 7 de grandir.
- 8 Alors, l'importance c'est que on soit
- 9 capable de donner aux autochtones quelque chose qui va
- 10 leur donner du pouvoir, le pouvoir de s'autodéterminer.
- 11 C'est très important, ça.
- 12 Mais la masse canadienne semble avoir
- 13 très peur de donner ce pouvoir à une minorité, ou à aucune
- 14 minorité, parce qu'on parle -- on n'a pas compris en
- 15 société, on n'a pas compris que l'égalité, ça ne veut pas
- 16 dire la justice. Les gens pensent -- semblent penser que
- 17 égalité égale justice ou qu'ils pensent égalité veut dire
- 18 pareille.
- 19 Alors, lorsqu'on a commencé au dès
- 20 début, si il y a de l'injustice, si on n'est pas pareille,
- 21 on peut pas continuer avec ce concept d'égalité. Les
- 22 politiciens semblent s'amuser avec ce concept, à

### ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 promouvoir le concept d'égalité pour tout le monde,
- 2 l'égalité, l'égalité avec l'égalité.
- Moi je suis père de famille et je sais
- 4 bien que dans ma famille, mes enfants ne sont pas pareilles.
- 5 Ils sont très différents. Les cultures sont très
- 6 différentes.
- 7 Et comme valeur fondamentale dans la
- 8 spiritualité des peuples autochtones, vous avez devant
- 9 moi le logo des Indiens, et je le reconnais très bien,
- 10 celui du feu au centre du cercle, celui où chaque membre
- 11 du groupe est égal, est la même distance au feu, la patte
- 12 de l'ourson au centre qui démontre la force du groupe.
- 13 Alors, la spiritualité autochtone est
- 14 basée fortement sur la force du groupe. Tandis que nous
- 15 autres, l'homme blanc, notre société, c'est
- 16 l'individualisme qui survit. C'est le plus fort mange
- 17 mange le plus faible. Alors lorsque vous avez une culture
- 18 qui entre en contact avec des valeurs telles que la nôtre,
- 19 c'est très facile à comprendre que lorsque nous avons
- 20 divisé les Indiens, c'est très faciles de les conquérir.
- 21 C'est qu'il n'y a là plus de force.
- 22 Et la spiritualité indienne est

### ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 tellement importante que même aujourd'hui, nous avons des
- 2 gens dans l'environnement qui nous disent que si nous ne
- 3 retournons pas fermement comme religion aux valeurs
- 4 spirituelles des Indiens, c'est que cette terre ne survivra
- 5 pas. C'est que nous avons pris beaucoup plus de cette
- 6 terre de qu'est-ce qu'on est voulant de remettre à cette
- 7 terre.
- 8 Et ce sont des valeurs que les Indiens,
- 9 les peuples autochtones ont toujours eues, et vont toujours
- 10 observer, mais que nous, les Blancs, nous avons jamais
- 11 comprises, et que peut-être un jour, ça va être très
- 12 important que nous comprenons cette spriritualité-là,
- 13 comment importante qu'elle est.
- 14 C'est peut-être spiritualité-là qui va
- 15 sauver notre terre. Que si on n'y retourne pas fermement,
- 16 même presque comme un culte ou une religion. Alors, je
- 17 tiens -- je tiens à dire aujourd'hui que nous avons vu
- 18 beaucoup de souffrance dans le peuple autochtone, parce
- 19 que ce sont des gens qui n'ont jamais pu faire les
- 20 décisions, prendre en main leurs responsabilités. C'est
- 21 toujours d'autres qui ont dû leur dire qu'est-ce qui était
- 22 bon pour eux-autres, sans comprendre votre spiritualité.

### ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 Et aujourd'hui, je m'excuse que cette
- 2 -- je pourrais même dire c'est presque affreux qu'est-ce
- 3 que nous avons pas compris, qu'est-ce que nous avons fait
- 4 dans le passé, mais que c'est très important aujourd'hui
- 5 que les Indiens soient capables de reprendre certains
- 6 pouvoirs et j'oserais même dire, je dis certains pouvoirs
- 7 parce que ces pouvoirs-là vont évoluer. Lorsque vous avez
- 8 la permission de commencer à vous autodéterminer, vous
- 9 êtes capables de dire qu'est-ce qu'on peut faire.
- 10 Et après qu'est-ce qu'on peut faire, on
- 11 va être surpris de voir qu'est-ce qu'on peut faire. C'est
- 12 que on doit retrouver la confiance. On doit remettre dans
- 13 les mains aux gens qui appartiennent cette responsabilité,
- 14 le droit de s'autodéterminer.
- 15 Et un pays est juste aussi fort que tous
- 16 ses cultures. Les cultures, c'est comme une famille.
- 17 Une famille est juste aussi forte que chaque membre de
- 18 cette famille. Il me semble, moi, que jusqu'à date, c'est
- 19 que les politiciens ont joué les minorités les unes contre
- 20 les autres.
- 21 Et parce qu'on joue une minorité contre
- 22 l'autre, on est capable de conquérir toute dans la grande

### ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 espérance que l'égalité sera grande chose importante.
- 2 Faut être égal. Faut traiter tout le monde égal.
- Bien, ce concept-là, là, on doit
- 4 commencer à éduquer le monde pour leur faire comprendre
- 5 que l'égalité, ce n'est pas la justice. L'égalité, ça
- 6 veut pas dire que tout le monde est pareille. L'égalité
- 7 veut pas dire que toutes les cultures sont pareilles.
- 8 C'est qu'il y a beaucoup de différences
- 9 ces cultures-là. Et parce qu'elles sont différentes, il
- 10 faut que le gouvernement s'en occupe dans différentes
- 11 façons. On ne peut pas continuer sous prétexte des
- 12 qualités d'égalité et puis de penser que les choses vont
- 13 devenir égales.
- 14 Le grand objectif, je crois, c'est que
- 15 on veut tout le monde rejoinde le grand potentiel, chaque
- 16 culture arrive à son potentiel. Mais cela ne sera pas
- 17 le même potentiel. Cela ne sera pas le même objectif.
- 18 Cela va être différent pour chaque culture selon leur
- 19 définition de réussite, selon leur définition de succès.
- Alors, il faut que le gouvernement, il
- 21 faut que cette Commission se rende compte que la masse
- 22 ne comprend pas le problème et qu'il y a beaucoup de

### ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 préjugisme dans les écoles. Où je travaille, on se moque
- 2 à tous les jours d'une culture à l'autre, et on dit, "c'est
- 3 rien, c'est rien". C'est toujours là et ça fait toujours
- 4 mal. Et si on continue à essayer de cacher le bobo, il
- 5 risque seulement de s'augmenter.
- 6 Pour avoir un Canada fort, il faut que
- 7 les minorités aient le pouvoir de se déterminer,
- 8 autodéterminer. Il n'y a pas de danger là-dedans. C'est
- 9 tout simplement, dans ma famille, si chaque membre est
- 10 de santé, ça veut dire que ma famille va être plus forte.
- 11 Si comme parent, si comme père, je me réjouis que un de
- 12 mes enfants ait moins effort que l'autre, et que je joue
- 13 un enfant contre l'autre enfant, je risque de démolir ma
- 14 famille. Je risque de créer le désaccord dans ma famille.
- 15 C'est la même chose, aujourd'hui, si je
- 16 disais qu'un homme qui est marié qui enlève tout le pouvoir
- 17 à sa femme et qui dit, "toi, t'as pas le droit de conduire
- 18 l'auto. Toi, t'as pas le droit d'écrire des chèques, toi,
- 19 t'as pas le droit de faire ceci, toi, t'as pas le droit
- 20 de faire ça", comment est-ce qu'on peut avoir un équipe
- 21 de gens qui ont de la force quand ils n'ont pas le même
- 22 pouvoir.

21

22

# ROYAL COMMISSION ON

# ABORIGINAL PEOPLES

1	Un autre parabole pour ceux qui sont
2	peut-être un peu plus vieux. Vous savez ce qu'est un team
3	de chevaux. On ne peut pas en avoir un gros puis un petit
4	qui tirent ensemble. Le gros va tout simplement reculer
5	le petit dans le voyage.
6	C'est la même chose en société. Il faut
7	comprendre, qu'on soit capable de se regarder égal, avec
8	le même respect. Et c'est pour ça que la culture indienne,
9	avec votre logo, il y a beaucoup d'égalité dans cette
10	culture-là. La force était toujours dans l'unité du
11	groupe. C'était le groupe qui prenait soin du groupe.
12	Dans notre culture, nous-autres, c'est
13	toujours la force dans cette affaire lignaire où le plus
14	fort mange le plus petit. Alors, il faut réellement
15	comprendre que si on continue, le plus gros mange le plus
16	petit, c'est qu'on risque dans le Canada, dans tout le
17	monde c'est-à-dire, que si on prend pas avantage de toutes
18	les ressources humaines que nous avons là, comme minorité
19	ou quoi que ce soit, on risque de perdre tellement.
20	C'est là notre force. Notre force,

c'est dans l'égalité, l'égalité de pouvoir, et non des

gens dépourvus de pouvoir. Un oiseau qui n'a pas d'ailes,

### ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 ne vole pas. On dit au Canada, partout dans le monde,
- 2 ne soignez pas les ours dans le parc. Laissez-les vivre
- 3 par eux-mêmes. Laissez-les survivre. Est-ce que ça ne
- 4 s'applique pas aussi aux gens? Il faut trouver les moyens,
- 5 il faut trouver des façons que ces gens-là retrouvent une
- 6 façon de survivre, sans qu'on leur donne manger à tous
- 7 les jours.
- 8 Mais je ne parle pas des peuples
- 9 autochtones, nécessairement. Je parle, là, d'aucune
- 10 minorité, où on est devenu dépendent, comme l'Association
- 11 canadienne-française bien souvent, on est devenu
- 12 dépendent, d'octrois et toute sorte de choses. Sans ça,
- 13 on n'est pas capable de survivre.
- Alors, le point que je veux mettre, c'est
- 15 que l'Association supporte avec beaucoup d'intérêt la
- 16 position des peuples autochtones envers leur gouvernement
- 17 responsable de leurs affaires.
- Je ne sais pas au juste comment ça va
- 19 se faire, mais il faut au moins mettre sur pied, à présent,
- 20 des structures où les gens, les autochtones vont être
- 21 capables de se donner le pouvoir, je vais dire le mot
- 22 anglais, "to empower themselves" à faire, qu'ils soient

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 capables de gérer leurs affaires.
- 2 Je suis ouvert à aucune question en
- 3 anglais et j'aimerais bien répondre aux questions si vous
- 4 en avez.
- 5 Merci beaucoup.
- 6 COMMISSIONER ALLAN BLAKENEY: Is the
- 7 microphone on, sir? Press the button down at the base.
- 8 **COMMISSIONER PAUL CHARTRAND:** Je
- 9 commence en vous remerciant, Monsieur Gauthier. Vous nous
- 10 avez invités de vous adresser des questions en anglais.
- I will start by saying that I am keenly
- 12 sensitive to the important points that you have brought
- 13 before us. As you have indicated, equality, that which
- 14 has been adopted, in a watchword of many.
- Indeed, it has many faces. That
- 16 equality does not mean justice, many of those who seek
- 17 to apply equality everywhere are not attuned to these many
- 18 faces and, for example, the distinctions made in notions
- 19 between distributive and corrective justice and many other
- 20 aspects which I will not debate here with you, but I simply
- 21 want to say this by way of assuring you that they are
- 22 important issues that are to receive our careful

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 consideration.
- 2 I would like to turn now to the
- 3 co-Commissioners to inquire if they have any particular
- 4 questions or comments?
- 5 COMMISSIONER ALLAN BLAKENEY: I would
- 6 like to thank Mr. Gauthier for that presentation and to
- 7 say that he has put into a relatively brief presentation
- 8 the very essence of the challenge faced by the Royal
- 9 Commission on Aboriginal Peoples.
- I essentially agree with what I think
- 11 he was telling us, that no government or no group will
- 12 solve the problems of another group, that this will come
- 13 out of the empowerment of the group themselves. This does
- 14 not mean that no government or no dominant group can assist
- 15 the other group. Indeed, it means just the very reverse.
- 16 **REED GAUTHIER:** That's right.
- 17 **COMMISSIONER ALLAN BLAKENEY:** That it
- 18 is the role of governments and the dominant group to assist
- 19 other groups to empower themselves so that they can take
- 20 command of their own destiny in so far as any of us can
- 21 in a society where we have many overlaps and that it is
- 22 the fact that the dominant white society has been, for

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 100 years, unwilling to allow aboriginal people to make
- 2 the decisions which would empower themselves, preserve
- 3 their language and culture, preserve their spirituality
- 4 that has brought us to our current state and that the Royal
- 5 Commission on Aboriginal Peoples is called upon to address
- 6 that issue and see what can be done to redress the injury
- 7 which has been imposed upon aboriginal society, so that
- 8 all of our societies can live here in equality, which does
- 9 not mean sameness, and all of us equally able to empower
- 10 our own group with as much group emphasis or as little
- 11 group emphasis as our culture calls for.
- I thought that was a very perceptive
- 13 presentation and for which I thank you.
- 14 **REED GAUTHIER:** Thank you very much, Mr.
- 15 Blakeney.
- 16 **COMMISSIONER PAUL CHARTRAND:** Thank
- 17 you, Mr. Gauthier.
- 18 **REED GAUTHIER:** Are there any other
- 19 questions?
- 20 **COMMISSIONER PAUL CHARTRAND:** No, no
- 21 particular question, but I was going to say that your
- 22 presentation permits me to emphasize a point that many

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 Canadians are not aware of and I thank you for that. The
- 2 particular point I have in mind is the way in which Canada
- 3 in former times has systematically operated for the
- 4 destruction of the cultures of aboriginal peoples.
- 5 **REED GAUTHIER:** That's right.
- 6 COMMISSIONER PAUL CHARTRAND: For
- 7 example, by legislating prohibitions that directly
- 8 prohibited cultural practices, having to do with a wide
- 9 spectrum of different things, from the forms of marriage
- 10 through to the practice of religion and other cultural
- 11 practices, through to provisions that directly breached
- 12 what are now regarded as sacred civil rights, such as the
- 13 freedom of association and other such rights which were
- 14 prohibited in legislation.
- 15 Again, you have provided us with this
- 16 useful opportunity and as Mr. Blakeney has said you have
- 17 made a brief yet very perceptive presentation. It has
- 18 been and will be of assistance to us. Thank you very much.
- 19 Do you have any final comments?
- 20 **REED GAUTHIER:** Yes, Mr. Chartrand, the
- 21 thing that worries me the most at the present time is that
- 22 in society we have been able to advance many concepts at

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 the present time, sexual harassment and things like that
- 2 that has only come about in the last few years, cultural
- 3 deprivation. All of a sudden we are sort of blooming with
- 4 all kinds of new things and I don't think the people are
- 5 able to assimilate fast enough all the implications of
- 6 these things.
- 7 The thing that concerns me the most is
- 8 that as a schoolteacher I feel all of a sudden that what
- 9 I know and what the politicians know is we have created
- 10 a system, a process by which too many Canadians don't
- 11 understand. All of a sudden we find a lot of anger behind
- 12 what a lot of people are saying and doing and this scares
- 13 me because it is parallel to the French Revolution, where
- 14 you had 2 per cent or 3 per cent of the population that
- 15 was controlling the rest of the population because they
- 16 were educated and the masses were uneducated and they were
- 17 overtaxed. We are creating the same kind of system whereby
- 18 nowadays we are talking about 2, 3, 4 or 5 per cent of
- 19 the population that understands the political process and
- 20 you've got the mass out there that doesn't understand what
- 21 is going on.
- The risk is this, one of these days the

# ROYAL COMMISSION ON

1	mass and we can already start feeling the anger behind
2	what is happening and you start wondering where is that
3	anger coming from. That's because maybe we are moving
4	very, very fast, we are advancing our society very fast.
5	We are on the rush. We don't live forever and what is
6	happening is there is a big lag there. We have got to
7	take time to start re-educating our people or talking to
8	them in parables so that they understand what is going
9	on, because the risk is if we get the masses upset and
10	angered, well, we can see right now what is happening in
11	the United States and this is flaring up every once in
12	a while in Canada and we can see it in our schools.
13	That those people who are dis-empowered
14	can easily re-empower themselves by ganging up and causing
15	the rest of the masses to get angry at those who are
16	empowering themselves with power. So, I don't know, but
17	I am leaving you with that, that the government has a
18	responsibility to see to it that the masses understand
19	where we are going and to take time to understand to
20	make people realize and understand these concepts that
21	we are bringing forth and which we are assuming everybody
22	understands but don't. That could easily backfire on us

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 sooner or later. Thank you very much.
- 2 COMMISSIONER PAUL CHARTRAND: Thank
- 3 you.
- 4 Next on my list I see the Alberta
- 5 Vocational Centre. Is there a representative here from
- 6 the Centre?
- 7 Welcome, sir, and I wonder if I might
- 8 ask you at the beginning for the purposes of our record
- 9 keeping if you would please identify and also I will repeat
- 10 to you and the others what Mr. Blakeney said this morning,
- 11 that if any presenters have written submissions or
- 12 materials then we invite you to leave them with our staff.
- 13 Thank you. Please begin whenever you wish.
- 14 TED LANGFORD, ALBERTA VOCATIONAL
- 15 COLLEGE, LAC LA BICHE: Thank you very much, Commissioner
- 16 Chartrand, Commissioner Blakeney and local Commissioner
- 17 Robert Boucher.
- 18 My name is Ted Langford. I am the
- 19 President of the Alberta Vocational College centred here
- 20 in Lac La Biche. I am pleased to welcome you to our
- 21 community and to this part of Alberta and honoured that
- 22 I have the opportunity to speak briefly to the Royal

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 Commission on Aboriginal Peoples.
- I have provided you simply with a
- 3 calendar of programs that the Alberta Vocational College
- 4 offers at the campus here in Lac La Biche and in a number
- 5 of other settings here in northeastern Alberta and a very
- 6 brief submission which I shall not read, but I will speak
- 7 to shortly.
- I would like to summarize some of the
- 9 content of the submission and perhaps I have one little
- 10 story to tell. The Alberta Vocational College came about
- 11 because of an interest in promoting the human resources
- 12 here in northeastern Alberta. It began with a federal
- 13 initiative called New Start. There were New Start
- 14 programs in a number of provinces in Canada and Alberta
- 15 New Start was centred in northeastern Alberta.
- 16 Of particular interest was the value of
- 17 training and education for the local population and
- 18 specifically with and for native people. As Alberta New
- 19 Start was developing its programs and looking at doing
- 20 it in a number of ways they were looking at research methods
- 21 of determining what kinds and in what ways education could
- 22 best be provided and experimented and worked with a number

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 of different initiatives. Those involved training people
- 2 in home communities, relocating people, doing training
- 3 in larger centres.
- 4 They, unfortunately, ran short of
- 5 funding and the board of directors chose, when they were
- 6 not able to get additional funds from the federal
- 7 government, to discontinue some of the programming here
- 8 at the centre that was established in Lac La Biche. The
- 9 result of that was a good deal of disappointment and some
- 10 of that anger that Reed Gauthier just referred to. Many
- 11 of the native people of the region said no, we don't want
- 12 this to stop, it should continue and there was a sit-in
- 13 and a good deal of lobbying and discussion followed that.
- 14 It resulted in the establishment of a local native
- 15 organization which looked at a number of issues besides
- 16 education. That organization is called Alberta Petepon.
- 17 Through their efforts and the
- 18 forerunner, Alberta New Start, when the funding for
- 19 educational programs through Alberta New Start and Alberta
- 20 Petepon discontinued, I think the point had been made and
- 21 the provincial government chose to establish a training
- 22 institution here in Lac La Biche and a continuation of

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 some of the efforts and the work that had been done through
- 2 Alberta New Start by reopening the facility as a provincial
- 3 college.
- 4 AVC, the Alberta Vocational College, has
- 5 been in existence to this day and 1993 will see the college
- 6 having a 25-year history. Much of that is based upon the
- 7 commitment of native people towards education and their
- 8 willingness to stand up and say so.
- 9 AVC has developed since it became a
- 10 provincial institution back in 1973 a number of programming
- 11 initiatives. They are described in the calendar, but I
- 12 would best summarize them as the primary focus is on
- 13 upgrading of academic skills. The majority of the
- 14 students or a good half of the students are in adult
- 15 upgrading programs. The rest of the programs are a variety
- 16 of skill training programs that generally relate to
- 17 economic or social needs of the region.
- Now, if I might, I will tell my story.
- 19 With that kind of a beginning, those of us who were
- 20 involved with AVC in the early years were very much aware
- 21 of the input, the knowledge and certainly that past
- 22 commitment of native people to education and in our efforts

#### ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 to proceed and plan programming in the administration of
- 2 the college we thought we were doing quite a fine job.
- 3 One day one of my staff members came back
- 4 to me and said there are several of the native leaders
- 5 of the area who were having lunch in one of the local
- 6 restaurants and I happened to bump into them and they
- 7 wondered what was the problem with the college, it didn't
- 8 seem to be meeting the needs of native people.
- 9 Our first reaction was to get a bit
- 10 defensive and say given this history and our knowledge
- 11 and what we are doing how can that be? Second thoughts
- 12 led us to decide that perhaps it was true, perhaps it was
- 13 real, perhaps it was a perception problem, but in the early
- 14 1980s we undertook a major review of what people in the
- 15 communities thought about the college and the programming
- 16 that was being provided.
- 17 The net result of that was that while
- 18 the programs that we were offering were valued and needed,
- 19 there wasn't consultation. There hadn't been much of an
- 20 information flow. The understandings were being lost and
- 21 it took us about a year or two to sit down and just try
- 22 to understand what this meant, not only for the college

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 itself, but the ongoing and evolutionary process that
- 2 education of all people go through and particularly when
- 3 there is a community commitment towards it.
- 4 Since that time, the college has
- 5 carefully attempted and I have to say "attempted" because
- 6 we have not always succeeded, carefully attempted with
- 7 regards to the needs of the native communities and the
- 8 people of the area to maintain an open door, a line of
- 9 communication, a whole process of liaison that involves
- 10 liaison people being established in the college to work
- 11 through the elected councils and the established agencies
- 12 of the region.
- We have done a number of things. Most
- 14 of the programs have advisory committees. A large number
- 15 of the people on the advisory committees to the programs
- 16 have representation from aboriginal groups or communities.
- 17 We have established formal liaison employees whose job
- 18 it is to work with and constantly with native communities
- 19 and organizations. In addition, we have recognized that
- 20 we have to always continue to try to listen. That means
- 21 attending meetings. It means responding to inquiries or
- 22 concerns when they are raised and, most of all, not taking

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

## ABORIGINAL PEOPLES

- 1 anything for granted or being complacent. We have not
- 2 always succeeded and there are times when we have failed.

3

- In particular, I think out of this 25
- 5 years of experience there are a number of considerations
- 6 and understandings that we have arrived at that I would
- 7 just like to repeat from the presentation that I have
- 8 provided to you. First of all, we have understood that
- 9 native leaders, and particularly the elders, highly value
- 10 education as a means of developing their people and
- 11 communities.
- 12 Secondly, education and training is seen
- 13 as the primary factor in bringing about improved economic
- 14 and social conditions for aboriginal people.
- Thirdly, this one took us a little time
- 16 to learn, but a student's education must be broad enough
- 17 so that the student is seen in the context of his family
- 18 and his community.
- 19 When an adult returns to school, the
- 20 learning that he is exposed to does impact his family and
- 21 his community, or her community.
- 22 Fourthly, a holistic approach to

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 education and training prepare the student to deal with
- 2 a world of uncertainty and rapid change. We find now that
- 3 many employers are less concerned about the technical
- 4 skills, but are more concerned about a person's ability
- 5 to think, a person's attitude on how he or she works with
- 6 other people. In many cases they say that we can teach
- 7 the technical skills. We want a well-rounded person who
- 8 has a number of abilities and can respond to change.
- 9 Next, and certainly it was mentioned by
- 10 Elaine earlier, the value and benefit of positive role
- 11 models is critical to the development of our youth in both
- 12 native and non-native communities. Our children need
- 13 examples. Our communities need leaders.
- 14 Training programs, where possible,
- 15 should incorporate a practical or field placement
- 16 component to ensure curriculum relevance and to provide
- 17 students with a taste of that real world.
- 18 Finally, and this is the lesson that we
- 19 learned when we did the review, that training initiatives
- 20 best succeed when there is collaboration, co-operation
- 21 and partnerships established between educational
- 22 institutions, the communities and the agencies and

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 certainly business and the private sector industry world
- 2 has to be involved as well.
- 3 As the educational institution
- 4 operating out of the Lac La Biche area has grown and
- 5 matured, I would say that so have many of the communities
- 6 and the people we have dealt with. It's unusual now for
- 7 us to find where a training program would have been
- 8 required, or requested of us five years ago. It was simply
- 9 a question of clarifying the needs and proceeding to
- 10 deliver the program. Now many communities and
- 11 organizations are asking us to be one of three bidders.
- 12 Communities are much more certain of what they want, what
- 13 they need and what their educational aspirations are.
- 14 This is happily a sign of growth and maturity, but it
- 15 requires training institutions and governments who are
- 16 involved in supporting these to mature and grow with the
- 17 native peoples and communities as they grow.
- I thank you for being able to present
- 19 and share these ideas. I understand there will be some
- 20 questions because Elaine has set me up here.
- 21 **COMMISSIONER PAUL CHARTRAND:** Thank
- 22 you, Mr. Langford.

19

20

21

in place.

# ROYAL COMMISSION ON

# ABORIGINAL PEOPLES

1	I think with the statement that
2	ownership and commitment are the keys to success that you
3	will find little disagreement in the country. However,
4	I would like to begin by asking Mr. Boucher and Mr. Blakeney
5	if they would like to ask questions or make comments?
6	COMMISSIONER ALLAN BLAKENEY: I will
7	ask do you see the Alberta Vocational College developing
8	so that it might offer the initial instruction or first
9	year instruction or something equivalent that may be
10	required for some of the professional degrees, diplomas,
11	that we referred to earlier? Thus, a step to a degree
12	in education for a teacher or for a diploma nurse or as
13	the case may be?
14	I think from the earlier discussion you
15	picked up the flavour of my question.
16	TED LANGFORD: There are a number of
17	programs, professional programs in which we have as a
18	college talked to the Alberta post-secondary department

22 of colleges, technical institutes and our college, as I

of advanced education regarding putting training like that

a number of limitations it attaches to different kinds

The current system in Alberta has I guess

#### ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 mentioned earlier, has had a primary focus on the academic
- 2 upgrading and the skill training has mainly been at the
- 3 certificate or diploma level and, as Elaine mentioned,
- 4 at the para-professional.
- 5 There is an interesting experiment with
- 6 another Alberta Vocational College at Lesser Slave Lake
- 7 where that college has, rather than on its own initiate,
- 8 say, teacher education for the first two years, has put
- 9 in place a brokerage arrangement where they get the
- 10 University of Alberta to come and do that programming in
- 11 their community. That is something that we are going to
- 12 be exploring and would certainly see as being probably
- 13 the preferable way to providing professional training in
- 14 rural areas.
- The two limitations to it are, one,
- 16 funding. It takes dollars to do that and, secondly, on
- 17 occasion, depending upon where, there is a question of
- 18 the logistics. Are there enough people, I should say a
- 19 reasonably large number of people to do it. Those are
- 20 things that we will be exploring and, in fact, this current
- 21 year we have also been contacted by the University of
- 22 Athabasca to look at combinations of home study, summer

#### ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 session and then even teleconferencing to see if some of
- 2 those needs could be met.
- 3 Currently, the Alberta system does not
- 4 make that an easy thing to achieve, but nonetheless there
- 5 are some innovative models that we will be exploring.
- 6 COMMISSIONER ALLAN BLAKENEY: Thank
- 7 you. I may say that some of the -- almost totally parallel
- 8 problems that you have just outlined have been approached
- 9 in other provinces and, essentially, when we wanted to
- 10 deliver teacher training services in northern Saskatchewan
- 11 we got the two universities to combine, that is the
- 12 University of Regina and the University of Saskatchewan,
- 13 to have a combined team to put in a service at La Ronge
- 14 which would be accepted as a first year or whatever at
- 15 either of the other two universities. This avoided the
- 16 problem of attempting to staff up an isolated community
- 17 college to deliver a program which was going to satisfy
- 18 two universities. We let them grapple with that problem
- 19 themselves, but deliver it at La Ronge.
- 20 **TED LANGFORD:** I think with the high
- 21 costs of running institutions that governments are going
- 22 to be forced to find new and innovative ways to deliver

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 education on the terms of the learner, as opposed to the
- 2 provider and --
- 3 **COMMISSIONER ALLAN BLAKENEY:** By moving
- 4 the instructor, as opposed to the student, in many
- 5 instances.
- 6 **TED LANGFORD:** Yes. Some of us
- 7 teachers are slow learners though. Those are some of my
- 8 former students.
- 9 COMMISSIONER ALLAN BLAKENEY: Thank
- 10 you.
- 11 COMMISSIONER PAUL CHARTRAND: Thank
- 12 you, Mr. Langford.
- There is one issue which has arisen and
- 14 arises again and again regarding not only programs such
- 15 as yours, but other programs and that is distilling the
- 16 question more narrowly as I go along. What is education
- 17 for? How do I make education relevant and in this
- 18 particular case I suppose, and I think you have touched
- 19 upon this, how do we provide people with the vocational
- 20 training that is relevant for the kinds of circumstances
- 21 that these people are expected to apply this particular
- 22 training.

# ROYAL COMMISSION ON

1	My question is this: What role does
2	your institution and by your institution I mean to include
3	such advisory groups as you have talked about, what role
4	do you have in deciding the content of the curriculum,
5	I mean the substantive content? What is it that gets
6	taught in various programs? That is, I assume that in
7	some places the government Department of Education has
8	a monopoly or a quasi-monopoly on the point. So, my
9	question is who makes the decisions about what will be
10	taught to the individuals and what role does your
11	institution have in the process?
12	TED LANGFORD: In many of the
12 13	TED LANGFORD: In many of the skill-training programs offered in our college, the actual
	<u>-</u>
13	skill-training programs offered in our college, the actual
13 14	skill-training programs offered in our college, the actual decisions on the curriculum are formally approved and
13 14 15	skill-training programs offered in our college, the actual decisions on the curriculum are formally approved and sanctioned by our administration. Often the approval for
13 14 15 16	skill-training programs offered in our college, the actual decisions on the curriculum are formally approved and sanctioned by our administration. Often the approval for the funding would require that there be a provincial
13 14 15 16	skill-training programs offered in our college, the actual decisions on the curriculum are formally approved and sanctioned by our administration. Often the approval for the funding would require that there be a provincial approval. Often if we are looking for additional funding
13 14 15 16 17	skill-training programs offered in our college, the actual decisions on the curriculum are formally approved and sanctioned by our administration. Often the approval for the funding would require that there be a provincial approval. Often if we are looking for additional funding we have to indicate what's in the curriculum, but in many
13 14 15 16 17 18	skill-training programs offered in our college, the actual decisions on the curriculum are formally approved and sanctioned by our administration. Often the approval for the funding would require that there be a provincial approval. Often if we are looking for additional funding we have to indicate what's in the curriculum, but in many cases the actual determination is done by our own

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 are current in the employment or business or industry field
- 2 for which the training is intended and a very valuable
- 3 source we find also is former students.
- 4 If a graduate of ours is working in a
- 5 field of study in which we did the training, that graduate
- 6 will often be the best one to tell us, "Well, half of what
- 7 you taught me is of no value". So, it's a combination
- 8 of those three and then we look at the detailed curriculum
- 9 through our own staff and through our administration.
- 10 **COMMISSIONER PAUL CHARTRAND:** Thank you
- 11 for that answer, Mr. Langford. Again, thank you and I
- 12 applaud the fact that you too have assisted us in trying
- 13 to play catch-up in the tight program that we have. Thanks
- 14 again.
- 15 **TED LANGFORD:** Thank you.
- 16 **COMMISSIONER PAUL CHARTRAND:** I would
- 17 like now to call upon Mr. Erasmus from the Alberta Mental
- 18 Health Association.
- 19 TOM ERASMUS, ALBERTA MENTAL HEALTH
- 20 ASSOCIATION: First of all, thank you, Mr. Chartrand and
- 21 Mr. Blakeney and Mr. Boucher for hearing my presentation.
- 22 I would like to commend you on taking on such an important

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 task as addressing the needs of our aboriginal people
- 2 across this country.
- 3 I would also like to thank the local
- 4 organizers for allowing me to come and present today.
- 5 The first thing I want to say to
- 6 yourselves and everybody in the crowd, I assure everybody
- 7 that I am an employee of Alberta Mental Health and not
- 8 a patient from one of our clinics. So, hopefully, what
- 9 I am going to say has some merit to it.
- 10 I would like to begin by briefly
- 11 describing the work that I do. I have two portfolios with
- 12 Alberta Mental Health. First of all, my main duties are
- 13 as a community development worker int he northeast region.
- 14 I also represent this region in trying to bring structure
- 15 and a parallel of services to native peoples across this
- 16 province.
- 17 I should also add that in doing so we
- 18 are very new at that game as an agency for the province.
- 19 I am also a co-ordinator of native
- 20 services for the northeast region and this focus is to
- 21 bring the expertise that we have from our mental health
- 22 clinics in partnership with our native communities and

#### ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 to have balance in delivering that service.
- 2 I would also like to add that the main
- 3 focus from the community development initiative is to
- 4 prevent mental illness in our native communities and to
- 5 promote wellness. I would like to underline the next point
- 6 in bringing that service to the communities is that it
- 7 is the gatekeepers of that program, our steering committee
- 8 members from the respective native communities, as well
- 9 as we do have a minority of agency personnel represented
- 10 and that is to bring unity to service and so, hopefully,
- 11 within our steering committee we can also be addressing
- 12 educational issues as well as understanding one another
- 13 better.
- One of the biases and perhaps
- 15 frustrations that I have when I hear and listen to many
- 16 of the native issues that are being discussed across this
- 17 country, they are all very important, but in my opinion
- 18 one of the more important issues is the mental health of
- 19 aboriginal people across this country. I do not hear a
- 20 national agenda to do that.
- 21 Many of our native communities are in
- 22 a transitional period as native people address their issues

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 and want more control over their lives. There is greater
- 2 awareness in their communities to deal with the holistic
- 3 person, the holistic needs of families and the holistic
- 4 needs of communities.
- 5 Some of the communities that are having
- 6 more success than others in addressing their mental health
- 7 issues are those communities that have gone back to the
- 8 grassroots and traditional approaches to dealing with the
- 9 mental well being and wellness of their people. They have
- 10 utilized their traditional ways and customs and have taken
- 11 from the outside what they need and have utilized it very
- 12 wisely.
- However, I would not want to leave the
- 14 impression here that at the community level mental health
- 15 issues are being addressed in their entirety because there
- 16 are a lot of mental health issues in our communities and
- 17 they are more rampant than others. I will describe some
- 18 of those later.
- The purpose of my presentation today is
- 20 to ask this Commission to recognize an advocate for
- 21 positive change in delivering mental health services to
- 22 our native communities, to promote the healing process

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 in respect to communities so native people can heal and
- 2 then go on with the other more important issues, to
- 3 recognize the importance of the development of appropriate
- 4 resources and the partnerships that are needed to be
- 5 developed between non-native human services and our native
- 6 communities.
- 7 I would also like to add that in
- 8 addressing mental health issues in communities the average
- 9 Canadian looks at depressed, suicidal, self-destructive
- 10 people, but I believe the focus must be taken where we
- 11 look at the children when they are this high. In my
- 12 opinion that is where suicidal prevention starts and I
- don't believe that education is out there to recognize
- 14 that.
- I would like to qualify the reason that
- 16 I asked this Commission to recognize the presentation and
- 17 I suggest some of the following direction be taken: (a)
- 18 that mentorship programs be implemented into the national
- 19 system as well as into the provincial systems. Mentorship
- 20 programs mean the following, where appropriate mental
- 21 health professionals first of all are trained to be
- 22 cognizant of culture, language and traditional practices.

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

#### ABORIGINAL PEOPLES

1

- 2 Through this process, partnerships are
- 3 developed, whereas the expertise of these people is
- 4 utilized to train, assist and monitor and coach native
- 5 people in their own communities so that the native people
- 6 can do things for themselves. These appropriate people
- 7 would not enter communities and leave quickly. Their
- 8 services would be phased out as the community developed.
- 9 This whole process would be guided by elder councils and
- 10 appropriate community resources.
- It is my opinion, and I share this
- 12 opinion with many of my colleagues, that too many dollars
- in the area of mental health are leaving native communities
- 14 to private practice and consultants. The focus is to
- 15 mainly deal with individuals. Therefore, the service does
- 16 not address the environment in those particular
- 17 communities.
- I would also suggest, (b), that a
- 19 community development training program be offered to
- 20 native communities as to how to bring resources, expertise,
- 21 program management together to create harmony and balance
- 22 in our communities. I believe that in itself is a trade.

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 It's an area of expertise as to how you bring people
- 2 together, how you bring groups of people together to work
- 3 together in harmony.
- I don't believe that education, economic
- 5 development, recreation, health, job creation and all of
- 6 these programs can work in isolation of one another and
- 7 sometimes that happens in our native communities.
- 8 I would like to share with you an
- 9 experience that I just had last week. I was one of six
- 10 facilitators at a national conference in Vancouver where
- 11 we trained community health representatives in the area
- 12 of mental health. There were some 120 people in our
- 13 session. The vast majority of the issues that these people
- 14 had was grieving and tragic loss. Also statistics such
- 15 as suicide rates being six times higher than the national
- 16 average for native people, alcohol and drug abuse being
- 17 dominant because of these and it is very frightening to
- 18 know that the most affected group of native people,
- 19 affected by suicide, is boys 15 to 20 years old.
- 20 All of these issues were talked about
- 21 through discussion and sharing the experiences that each
- 22 person had. We did an exercise with all 120 people and

#### ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 we asked everyone in the room to share an experience in
- 2 the last four to six months of a tragic loss that they
- 3 had, whether it be family, whether it be community, whether
- 4 it be peers or people that were very significant to them
- 5 in their everyday lives, whether it be in their community
- 6 or not. Out of the 120 there was not one person that didn't
- 7 have that type of loss.
- 8 Coming out of the conference, all of the
- 9 CHRs in their evaluations spoke of the need for more
- 10 training in their communities. I would like to suggest
- 11 that that training be made readily available not only for
- 12 CHRs, but for school counsellors, for parents because the
- 13 real mental health therapists are your grassroots people
- 14 in the communities.
- In order for the healing process to take
- 16 place, people must heal themselves. I think as any
- 17 aboriginal person in a capacity to deal with other people
- 18 has to look at themselves first.
- 19 There is a model that we have at mental
- 20 health that each and everyone of us has to have three
- 21 aspects in our lives in order for us to have self-esteem
- 22 and these are not in any particular order; significance,

#### ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 affection and security. If a child does not have one of
- 2 the three, then they are out of balance and many of our
- 3 native children do not feel affection in many of the systems
- 4 that are made readily available to them.
- 5 Another statistic that was given to me
- 6 in Vancouver was that there is a particular Indian
- 7 community that had 26 private consultants coming in, doing
- 8 work and leaving, 26 at one time out of a population of
- 9 approximately 5,000 people. I think if we were to look
- 10 at the expertise those 26 people would have and turn it
- 11 into more preventative training, facilitating and
- 12 co-ordinated efforts, then native people would get a much,
- 13 much bigger bang for their dollar and could, therefore,
- 14 gain control over the issues or policies that are made
- 15 for them, not in partnership with.
- 16 I would also ask this Commission to look
- 17 at recruitment processes for native people to become
- 18 involved in agencies and perhaps loosen some of those bolts
- 19 that are there as far as recruiting native people into
- 20 systems where they can not only be trained in the various
- 21 communities, but be part of the decision makers for those
- 22 particular agencies.

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 That is my presentation. I hope this
- 2 Commission will recognize some of the points that I have
- 3 made and, hopefully, they can be addressed so that mental
- 4 health needs will be met more significantly in our
- 5 respective communities. Thank you.
- 6 COMMISSIONER PAUL CHARTRAND: Thank
- 7 you, Mr. Erasmus.
- 8 I will begin by asking the other
- 9 Commissioners if they have questions or comments before
- 10 I do.
- 11 **COMMISSIONER ROBERT BOUCHER:** How long
- 12 has this been going on for, Tom, your organization?
- 13 **TOM ERASMUS:** The program that I am
- 14 involved in has been going for two years. I started on
- 15 April Fool's Day 1990.
- 16 COMMISSIONER ROBERT BOUCHER: Thank
- 17 you.
- 18 COMMISSIONER ALLAN BLAKENEY: Thank
- 19 you, Mr. Erasmus, and I would like to make a comment and
- 20 then ask a question. My question is going to be for a
- 21 little bit more information on the membership program and
- 22 just what it is.

# ROYAL COMMISSION ON

1	My comment is one which I thought you
2	might be interested in. When we were last week or the
3	week before in Teslin in the Yukon, we had a presentation
4	from the Yukon Medical Association, an interesting
5	presentation. They deal with the issue of mental health.
6	
7	They said, firstly, for hard psychiatric
8	problems, schizophrenia, they don't see very much
9	difference between native and non-native rates or the way
10	they go at them. They should be dealt with as they are
11	now being dealt with.
12	But for the psychological problems, for
13	the stress, for the depression, unless it is very much
14	clinically caused by schizophrenia or the like, they see
15	a great deal of difference in the way that these matters
16	should be dealt with. They said and it would be
17	interesting I think to get the submission which they have
18	made to other organizations, they have it in print, they
19	said, "In our opinion what is most needed for the mental
20	health and the physical health of aboriginal people in
21	the Yukon," with that qualification about hard psychiatry,
22	"is greater control over their own lives."

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 We don't need any medical hardware.
- 2 We don't need any -- they just went down the list of things
- 3 that they did not need, ahead of, as they said,
- 4 self-government, self-determination, something to involve
- 5 people much more in their lives. This is very interesting
- 6 coming from general practitioners who usually talk about
- 7 the CAT scanners and the like. These people were saying
- 8 enough of that. We've got enough hardware. This is the
- 9 problem. I thought that might be interesting to you
- 10 because everything you have said would reinforce that view,
- 11 that what is needed is an ability for aboriginal people,
- 12 for native people to get a greater control over their own
- 13 destiny and many of these problems will solve themselves.
- 14 You are clearly directing yourself to that and they talked
- 15 about a mentorship program as a way of, as I took it,
- 16 training people in the communities.
- 17 Would you like to expand on that a little
- 18 bit more for me?
- 19 **TOM ERASMUS:** First of all, some people
- 20 might have trouble with the terminology, but that is the
- 21 terminology being used right now. The mentorship
- 22 program to the knowledge that I have of it is where a mental

#### ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 health therapist in a particular area would work with
- 2 appropriate numbers that they could handle and that there
- 3 would be an assessment done on the mental health needs
- 4 of those particular areas and that in partnership with
- 5 the community leaders, elders, those community level
- 6 people working on it would come up and design a training
- 7 package that would be made available to those particular
- 8 communities and just get right at the problem.
- 9 There would be some training. There
- 10 would be some going out back into the community to put
- 11 into practice some of the training you have taken. The
- 12 mental health therapist would be involved in monitoring
- 13 and assisting people with the various skills needed to
- 14 perhaps look at assessment and how do you assess mental
- 15 illness, what are some of the things that you look for
- 16 in suicidal ideation, those types of things.
- 17 **COMMISSIONER ALLAN BLAKENEY:** Thank
- 18 you.
- 19 **COMMISSIONER PAUL CHARTRAND:** Mr.
- 20 Erasmus, I will begin by reminding myself that there is
- 21 a very well known Canadian writer, I think her name is
- 22 Lucy Maude Montgomery, who writes about kindred spirits.

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

	1	I	find	I	am	finding	quite	а	number	of	kindred	spirit
--	---	---	------	---	----	---------	-------	---	--------	----	---------	--------

- 2 in my travels on these Hearings across the country. This
- 3 morning we had a presenter here who was a kindred spirit
- 4 in the sense that he was a Hank Williams fan and during
- 5 lunch I had the opportunity to talk to some other people
- 6 and it appears that we might share another passion, that
- 7 of baseball. I understand you are a baseball pitcher,
- 8 so indeed I just want to take the opportunity to say that
- 9 it is particularly pleasing to make your acquaintance.
- 10 With respect to your presentation, I
- 11 have one question and it has to do with the scope of the
- 12 services that your organization offers. Let me try to
- 13 explain the question.
- I read somewhere not so very long ago
- 15 about the mental health problems that many prisoners
- 16 serving sentences in federal and other institutions have.
- 17 I am concerned to investigate the kind and availability
- 18 of services provided for them, so I am wondering about
- 19 this. If there is an individual in community "A" and
- 20 community "A" being a community in northeastern Alberta
- 21 that your association works with, this individual is
- 22 convicted of an offence and goes to prison and this

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

## ABORIGINAL PEOPLES

- 1 individual is known to have the need for mental health
- 2 services of the sort that you offer. The question is are
- 3 you involved in the provision of services to this
- 4 individual or are these individuals divorced from your
- 5 reach in such a case, or do you know about the availability
- 6 of services to them?
- 7 TOM ERASMUS: I am not very
- 8 knowledgeable about services to people as you have just
- 9 described.
- 10 I also would like to add that the focus
- 11 of my work is to get at the prevention aspect of preventing
- 12 mental illness before it starts. However, in doing so
- 13 though there is no doubt that we come across situations
- 14 where a person must become involved in trying to refer.

15

- The only avenue I can take to try to
- 17 attempt to answer that is that, first of all, in an area
- 18 such as ours it is difficult in having access to a lot
- 19 or sufficient mental health therapist services. So, a
- 20 lot of times a person that you describe coming out of this
- 21 region would probably just fall through the cracks. The
- 22 availability of dollars is not there for appropriate

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 services in regions such as ours is a highly significant
- 2 concern. That's why I would be advocating that the mental
- 3 health systems look at taking more of a teaching role for
- 4 mental health therapists, as opposed to direct clinical
- 5 services.
- I am not sure if I have touched on what
- 7 you are getting at.
- 8 COMMISSIONER PAUL CHARTRAND: Yes, you
- 9 have answered it quite well. Thank you.
- I must say that the matter of trying to
- 11 attempt to prevent these difficulties before they arise
- 12 and the other things that you have brought to our attention
- 13 regarding the suicide rate amongst young people are matters
- 14 that must necessarily disturb all well-intentioned
- 15 Canadians.
- We thank you for bringing these to our
- 17 attention and you can be sure that they will have to be
- 18 addressed by us so far as they come within the terms of
- 19 our mandate. Again, thank you very much, Mr. Erasmus.
- Tom Erasmus: Thank you.
- 21 **COMMISSIONER PAUL CHARTRAND:** What I
- 22 would like to suggest now is that we take about a

#### ROYAL COMMISSION ON

#### ABORIGINAL PEOPLES

- 1 four-minute break and resume proceedings after that time.
- 2 Thank you.
- 3 --- Short Recess at 3:45 p.m.
- 4 --- Upon Resuming at 3:55 p.m.
- 5 COMMISSIONER PAUL CHARTRAND: We will
- 6 commence the second half of this afternoon's session of
- 7 the Hearing of the Royal Commission on Aboriginal Peoples.

8

- 9 Ladies and gentlemen, we are resuming
- 10 proceedings. I am inviting now the representatives of
- 11 the North Central Alberta Crisis Intervention Association.
- 12 Would you please come forward.
- May I ask if you would, please, for the
- 14 record, also identify yourselves so we have that. I invite
- 15 you to begin whenever you are comfortable and ready to
- 16 do so.
- 17 MARGARET KLOPENBERG, ASSISTANT
- 18 CO-ORDINATOR, CHILD IDENTIFICATION PROGRAM, NORTH CENTRAL
- 19 ALBERTA CRISIS INTERVENTION ASSOCIATION: I am Margaret
- 20 Klopenberg. I am Assistant Co-ordinator for the Child
- 21 Identification Program with our Crisis Association.
- 22 CHRISTINE HOFFMAN, CHAIRMAN, NORTH

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 CENTRAL ALBERTA CRISIS INTERVENTION ASSOCIATION: I am
- 2 Christine Hoffman. I am the Chairman of the Crisis
- 3 Association and I am also an instructor at the Alberta
- 4 Vocational College and I teach the Community Health
- 5 Representative Program which you have heard quite a bit
- 6 about from Elaine and also from Tom Erasmus and our
- 7 President.
- I want to give you a little bit of
- 9 background about our organization because we are not an
- 10 agency. We are a non-profit organization. It was
- 11 incorporated in 1985 and we are non-profit charitable
- 12 registered organization as well.
- I came to Lac La Biche going on seven
- 14 years ago and I was kind of lucky in a way because I came
- 15 to this community with very open eyes and a very open mind.
- 16 It didn't take me very long to realize that there were
- 17 a number of ethnic groups in the community, that there
- 18 were some divisions in the community that I personally
- 19 felt bothered by.
- 20 My role as an instructor at the college,
- 21 I teach mostly native students, but some non-native
- 22 students. My career in nursing has been varied. I worked

#### ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 in outpost nursing in northern Quebec, northern Ontario
- 2 and southern Alberta -- or I should say northeastern
- 3 Alberta and so I've had a very good, I think, overview
- 4 certainly of the emotional and social needs of the native
- 5 people and the non-native people.
- I have been very fortunate to be in a
- 7 position where I am teaching CHRs now and being the Chairman
- 8 of the Crisis Association I am really lucky because I have
- 9 an opportunity not only to identify some of the needs,
- 10 but I also have a chance to teach some of the people who
- 11 are the caregivers who can go out into those communities,
- 12 not only in Lac La Biche, but in other areas. So, I am
- 13 really lucky because I am identifying a lot of the needs
- 14 in our own community. I go into the classroom and I try
- 15 and teach some of those people like Elaine who go back
- 16 into the native communities and I try to tell them to look
- 17 at the community's needs and not to impose their needs
- 18 on the community, but try and find out what the needs of
- 19 the people are.
- 20 The other day we had a new member in our
- 21 Crisis Association and she sat at the table and all of
- 22 a sudden she said spontaneously, this is like the United

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

## ABORIGINAL PEOPLES

1 Nations and then she looked and put her hand in front of

2 her mouths and said, "Oops, I shouldn't have said that".

3

4 I smiled because I felt very good because

5 that's exactly how we are. We are a United Nations at

6 our table when we have a board meeting. We have

7 representation not only of the people in Lac La Biche,

8 but we seek out representation from Kikino, Caslan,

9 Plamondon, from Beaver Lake, Heart Lake. Some of those

10 communities are a little bit far away from us, so that

11 when they come to a meeting late at night it's difficult.

I am excited to say that after seven

13 years we have accomplished many things and I've handed

14 you our objectives and our goals. Those were written about

15 1986-87. If you look through them, you will see that one

16 of the first goals that we had was to educate the public

17 about the nature of family violence in the region and how

18 it affects our community.

19 I think it is very important to realize

20 that family violence is an issue that affects every single

21 one of us. It doesn't matter what background you come

22 from, what your ethnic background is, it affects all of

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 us.
- 2 What we have tried to do in our community
- 3 is again we don't impose our own ideas. We try and find
- 4 out what the community needs are and we try and bring
- 5 educational materials to the community. In the past
- 6 couple of years we have brought four major theatre
- 7 productions to Lac La Biche. Some of them were touring
- 8 across the country. One group was actually touring in
- 9 Europe. Two of them were French-Canadian groups that came
- 10 from Quebec and, in fact, two presentations were from the
- 11 same group, the Theatre Asma group from Sherwood Park.
- 12 They dealt with issues such as equality
- 13 in the workplace. They dealt with family violence issues,
- 14 such as child abuse, suicide prevention and I am very
- 15 pleased to say the last production was just in November
- 16 and we had a full house at AVC. We ended up having a 58
- 17 per cent response to our survey and we ended up getting
- 18 some responses to our concerns that sort of corroborated
- 19 some of the things that we are looking at doing.
- We promote interagency network. It's
- 21 just a phrase that we use. So often, when you are dealing
- 22 with family violence issues it's sort of the in thing to

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 deal with family violence. Seven years ago when I became
- 2 the Chairperson and I did it really by accident, I wanted
- 3 to be an anonymous go-for kind of volunteer, I never dreamed
- 4 I would be sitting in front of a Royal Commission.
- 5 I am excited to say that when we did this
- 6 proposal, when we first submitted it to FCSS for funding,
- 7 we looked at it and we said what are we going to do with
- 8 this program. I had never been a board member and I had
- 9 never been a chairperson, so I didn't have the tools that
- 10 other people would have had. I looked around me and I
- 11 said who should we have on this board. I asked for the
- 12 grassroots people.
- One of the things that I tell my board
- 14 members is we have to be as tall as the grass. You don't
- 15 want to be a pyramid, so that each and every one of us
- 16 is only accessible, but that when people need help that
- 17 any one of us who is associated to the board can reach
- 18 out and help.
- 19 It took a little while because my board
- 20 members were people like me who had never been board members
- 21 and they said, "I don't know anything, I can't do anything,
- 22 I'm not an important person". I am pleased to say that

#### ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 those non-important people have carried us for the last
- 2 seven years. We are not funded by the government. We
- 3 are not funded by any agency, but we have been raising
- 4 our own money, mostly through bingos, through donations
- 5 from service clubs and through a lot of hard work. These
- 6 people are the grassroots people in the community and they
- 7 are truly a United Nations group of people.
- 8 The reason I came today was because I
- 9 wanted to share with you that you don't need to have money
- 10 to make things work. Sometimes I get very upset and angry
- 11 because I see organizations that have a lot of money and
- 12 they are not getting anything done or they are getting
- 13 very little done.
- I think what we need to start looking
- 15 at is sharing our resources, looking at the different kinds
- 16 of people we are because we have a gift to give each other.
- 17 I truly believe this, this is not rhetoric, I truly believe
- 18 it because I've seen it happen and I've seen it work.
- 19 Lac La Biche in our organization has had
- 20 some miracles happening. A year ago we were \$2,000 in
- 21 the hole. We went to the bank and we asked for an
- 22 overdraft, with no collateral, with no money coming in

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 and they gave it to us. I am pleased to say our bank account
- 2 yesterday had about \$5,000 in the black. That came from
- 3 hard work. It came from us working together as
- 4 individuals, putting down some of the barriers that we
- 5 often put up against each other.
- 6 We don't look at each other and say are
- 7 you native, are you a Muslim, are you whatever. We look
- 8 at each other and say we have a job to be done. I really
- 9 like your logo. We are looking for one. We won't steal
- 10 yours, but we are looking for one and that's exactly how
- 11 we are. We look in the centre and we say what is the
- 12 problem. We look at the solutions and we are living proof
- 13 that you can do it and you don't need a lot of money to
- 14 do it.
- One of the things that we felt when we
- 16 started working was that we needed a support group for
- 17 women. It was interesting, the men said that now that
- 18 you have a support group for the women, what are you going
- 19 to do for us? That's a dicey situation because it's harder
- 20 to get a support group for me than it is for women.
- We ran it for three years. Initially
- 22 we didn't have a very good response. Finally, we had a

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 great response and, unfortunately, we didn't have a place
- 2 to live, so we ended up in FCSS for a little while, then
- 3 the Friendship Centre gave us a place, then the radio
- 4 station, CFWE and Ray Fox, who is a wonderful person and
- 5 a wonderful mentor, gave us a place to live.
- 6 The bottom line is it didn't matter where
- 7 our house was. What was important was who was in the house.
- 8 So, we've moved around a lot. Right now the office is
- 9 sort of in my house and a few other members are keeping
- 10 files as well. It didn't really matter that we didn't
- 11 have a building because what we had was a dream and we
- 12 still have a dream and we are moving forward all the time.
- We ran a support group for three years
- 14 and then the college had a support group that they started
- 15 and we said, fine, run it because we are not trying to
- 16 be an agency. We want to be a catalyst and a facilitator
- 17 for change. We want to use existing resources, so that
- 18 we are not building another empire
- Just recently I went to a policing
- 20 conference in Lac La Biche and I met one of the native
- 21 counsellor supervisors. I was thrilled to hear that he
- 22 wants to run a men's support group and a men's anger group,

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 so once again we are back on track because we have been
- 2 trying for a couple of years to get a program going,
- 3 realizing though that when a man is an abuser that we are
- 4 not qualified to take care of those kinds of issues, though
- 5 we have dealt with individual male abusers. Just
- 6 recently I met a women who had been abused for a long period
- 7 of time and finally after a number of years asked for some
- 8 help. I am happy to say that this man has not abused her
- 9 for the last year, which is a miracle. We spent some time
- 10 with that man and we tried to talk with him and listen
- 11 to him.
- Mr. Chartrand, you said something about
- 13 the offender's program, if there is anything there. To
- 14 me that is a very near and dear subject because I think
- 15 that when a man abuses there is a problem there that he
- 16 was a victim before he was an abuser. I think we need
- 17 to look at issues that are going to deal with this man
- 18 not just as an offender, but also as a victim.
- One of the things that we are looking
- 20 at is setting up a support program, so that when he is
- 21 arrested, when he is in jail there is someone there for
- 22 him. I use that case in point where I dealt with this

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 one particular man. I was hoping that I would get a very
- 2 violent abuser who would want to talk to me and I did.
- 3 I spent about four months talking to him and talking to
- 4 him and talking to him and I gave him my phone number which
- 5 is something you are not supposed to do and I tried to
- 6 see if I could help him. I learned a lot from him. I
- 7 learned about his pain. I learned about his anger and
- 8 I learned about his frustration. All that did was it made
- 9 me realize that I wasn't qualified to set up a program;
- 10 that we need money, we need qualified people to do the
- 11 work.
- 12 Tom Erasmus talked about the fact that
- 13 we maybe should spend more money on training instead of
- 14 just taking care of the problem. I wholeheartedly agree
- 15 with him because I think we need to look at the solution,
- 16 not at putting out the fire.
- 17 I also have on my goals and objectives
- 18 that we need to provide programs that will provide
- 19 self-esteem. I think in order to get self-esteem you have
- 20 to have a job, you have to feel that you are worthy and
- 21 you have to have the support of the people who really care
- 22 about you, that you are not labelled, whether you are native

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 or non-native doesn't matter. The bottom line is that
- 2 you don't want to be labelled a loser. I think certainly
- 3 with the people I have worked with a lot of people have
- 4 looked them and called them losers and they are not losers.
- 5 They are redeemable, they are recyclable as human beings.
- 6 I think we need to focus more on the source of the pain,
- 7 rather than trying to put out the pain.
- 8 One of the things that we are working
- 9 on right now, I am going to be meeting with NADC, the
- 10 Northern Alberta Development Council and I have talked
- 11 to a number of people about looking at getting employment
- 12 programs dealing with women who are abused. I felt very
- 13 frustrated because there was no housing for them, there
- 14 were not jobs for them, so when you tell a woman who is
- 15 being abused "leave your husband because he's going to
- 16 kill you," where does she go when she has five children,
- 17 no food in the house, no job and no future.
- I started to realize, like everyone
- 19 else, that there is more to it than just doing counselling
- 20 for this person. We need to find some viable solutions.
- 21 We are looking at a program that is in its very early
- 22 stages. It's in a dream state right now, but I felt very

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 good yesterday when I talked to one of the senior
- 2 counsellors because he thought the idea was good. We are
- 3 looking at possibly setting up a pilot project where we
- 4 set up a building where we end up having job training in
- 5 the building, where not only do they get training at AVC
- 6 or the opportunity core, but they have a place to keep
- 7 on working after, where you have counselling services,
- 8 daycare and the support system right in the building.
- 9 It's so they don't have to sit and wait
- 10 in an office for four and five hours, feeling very
- 11 frustrated because often they have a lack of knowledge
- 12 as to how the system works. They walk out the door and
- 13 they are no better off than then were when they came in.
- I know because I get calls from these people. They are
- 15 angry, they're frustrated and often times they give up
- 16 because it's just too hard.
- 17 We need to look at a different approach.
- 18 We need to help these people who are having difficulty.
- 19 A lot of times it's the lack of education, a lot of times
- 20 it's a lack of understanding of the system. It breaks
- 21 my heart every time I get a call because I don't have the
- 22 manpower, I don't have the money to help them, but I do

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 have the will and the desire and I have a good group of
- 2 volunteers who are doing the same thing.
- I feel very strongly that we need to be
- 4 heard as a crisis association because I think we are a
- 5 good role model for other organizations to do what we are
- 6 doing.
- 7 We talked about a 24-hour crisis line.
- 8 Everybody was really keen on a crisis line and then I
- 9 started looking at it and there's no support system there.
- 10 Most of our agencies are over-taxed and overworked.
- 11 Their employees cannot handle working 24-hour days, so
- 12 one of the things that we are looking at right now and
- 13 we are just getting it off the ground is a Red Cross victim
- 14 assistance program. I stumbled on that by accident. We
- 15 talked about two years ago about doing this. At a
- 16 conference again I happened to meet the right person and
- 17 she said bingo, we want to talk to you.
- We are now looking at setting up a branch
- 19 office in Lac La Biche to deal with fire victims and
- 20 satellite offices around the area, again staffed by
- 21 volunteers trained by the branch office with very little
- 22 money. Again what it is is using people power. It's going

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 to cost us \$100 per response kit. It's not going to be
- 2 a lot of money. We are not going to be going to the
- 3 government. We are not going to the town office. We will
- 4 be raising the money through our agencies, our service
- 5 clubs, but we are going to be helping a lot of victims.
- 6 Initially we did what everyone else did.
- 7 We hauled clothes and we did a band-aid service. Now
- 8 with this Red Cross program it's one more step in the right
- 9 direction, so that when someone burns himself out of his
- 10 house, that they are not going to be sitting there in the
- 11 middle of the street wondering who is going to take care
- 12 of them. We want to pick them up right away.
- 13 You are probably familiar with the push
- 14 right now for police-based/community-based victim
- 15 assistance programs. We are also looking at that right
- 16 now, so that we will be taking care of crime victims, fire
- 17 victims and then we will have some time to take care of
- 18 some of the other humans needs that we need to do. I think
- 19 it is really important that we don't get caught up in the
- 20 fact that we don't have dollars. We have power. We have
- 21 people.
- Other people have talked about

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 empowering people. I think we have to listen to the
- 2 grassroots people because they do have the solutions and
- 3 we have to empower them by listening to them and give them
- 4 some support when they are putting programs together.
- 5 We have been operating for seven years
- 6 on a hope and a prayer and we are doing it. We are operating
- 7 and we are looking at the idea of becoming self-sufficient.
- 8 We are not asking for handouts. We don't want handouts,
- 9 but we certainly feel that we need to look at some other
- 10 programs, like sexual assault programs, abuser programs.
- 11 We don't have nearly enough of those programs. They are
- 12 not being funded. The ones that are out there are not
- 13 being funded and I think if we are looking at offender
- 14 programs we need to look at a support system before they
- 15 become an offender and when they are an offender how do
- 16 we help them stay out of jail so that they don't end up
- 17 offending again.
- 18 A few things I would like to say in
- 19 conclusion is that we have done a few programs and I have
- 20 given you a copy of our child I.D. program. Again, this
- 21 is a program that we don't pay any money for. Child Find
- 22 Alberta has given us all of the materials that we give

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 out to families. It's free. It costs us absolutely
- 2 nothing. The RCMP provides us with the ink and we provide
- 3 the manpower.
- 4 These are just some examples of the
- 5 programs that we have done that cost nothing. One of the
- 6 things I would like to suggest to the Commission, and we
- 7 talked about this in the policing conference, is that what
- 8 we need is a directory, just like the Office of Provincial
- 9 Family Violence has one for initiatives for family
- 10 violence. We need directories of information, of programs
- 11 that are free or programs that are inexpensive that can
- 12 be adapted to any community. I think it is very
- important that we start resourcing and accessing resources
- 14 that are not costing money. I think we need to do that
- 15 more than we are right now. It takes a lot of time to
- 16 network. I have a full-time job and this is my part-time
- 17 volunteer job. It takes many hours and my volunteers are
- 18 spending a lot of hours gathering material. I think
- 19 certainly the government could assist us in putting some
- 20 of these programs together in a manual that could be
- 21 distributed all over the province.
- I would like to thank you for your time

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 and your patience. I know you have had a long day. Thank
- 2 you.
- 3 COMMISSIONER PAUL CHARTRAND: Thank
- 4 you. I would like first to ask your colleague if you have
- 5 any additional comments to make?
- 6 MARGARET KLOPENBERG: No, I don't.
- 7 COMMISSIONER PAUL CHARTRAND: I would
- 8 then like to ask my co-Commissioners if they have comments
- 9 or questions?
- 10 **COMMISSIONER ALLAN BLAKENEY:** It's a
- 11 very comprehensive list of areas which you have tackled
- 12 with a minimum of resources and a maximum of zeal by the
- 13 sound of it. I am indeed impressed. There are just so
- 14 many points that I might raise with you.
- 15 I will ask is there in northern Alberta
- 16 a sort of a directory of programs to which you referred,
- 17 the sort of thing which in some cities operates under
- 18 various names like Community Switchboard and items like
- 19 that where it is just a 1-800 number that someone can call
- 20 and say "I've got this problem. Have you any idea who
- 21 might help me, what agency might help me?" Do you know
- 22 whether one of those operates?

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 CHRISTINE HOFFMAN: Actually, I am
- 2 always looking for new pamphlets and resources. There
- 3 are some resource materials out there. Unfortunately,
- 4 it is not as comprehensive as I'd like to see it.
- 5 Certainly, things like Child Find, the St. John Ambulance
- 6 Lifesaver course, a lot of these things come our
- 7 sporadically, so there's a big blitz on it and you hear
- 8 about it and then you hear nothing.
- 9 I would like to see us have funding even
- 10 to put some of the resource material that we have gathered
- 11 because it wouldn't cost a lot of money. It costs a little
- 12 bit of money to type it and Xerox it. It doesn't have
- 13 to be a fancy, glossy booklet. There are a number of
- 14 booklets out there, but everyone is missing another piece
- 15 to it.
- 16 Certainly, the Office of the Prevention
- 17 of Family Violence has done a really terrific job in dealing
- 18 with family violence issues, but there are a lot of other
- 19 areas that are support programs that really need to be
- 20 addressed and these are cost-effective programs that
- 21 really should be in a book.
- 22 **COMMISSIONER ALLAN BLAKENEY:** One last

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

#### ABORIGINAL PEOPLES

1 comment or a question, you indicated that you have been

2 successful in setting up a men's support group. Did I

3 --

4 CHRISTINE HOFFMAN: No. We were

5 successful in setting up a woman's support group and we

6 have had other people taking it over. Just the other day

7 actually I talked to someone who is interested in doing

8 that, native counselling. I told him that I would like

9 to work with him as a board because we feel very strongly

10 that that is needed here in Lac La Biche and in the region.

11

12 **COMMISSIONER ALLAN BLAKENEY:** As you

13 know, it would be almost a miracle had you been successful,

14 since the number of people who have been successful,

15 particularly in a community of this size of getting a men's

16 support group it would be very heavy sledging, as you know,

17 very heavy sledging.

18 CHRISTINE HOFFMAN: The men want it.

19 It's quite interesting, I've had men come to me -- people

20 said the men aren't going to come. Well, they have come

21 to me and some of them have talked to me individually about

22 their pain and their suffering. They want it. It's just

#### ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 that we were afraid that we didn't have the qualifications
- 2 and we certainly didn't have a place and we didn't have
- 3 the money. I wasn't worried about getting the clients
- 4 because they are there. They are just waiting for someone
- 5 to start it.
- 6 **COMMISSIONER ALLAN BLAKENEY:** That they
- 7 would come forward and say they want it is a credit to
- 8 you because they must have a great deal of confidence in
- 9 your approach to this non-judgmental, helpful approach
- 10 because it is not often that this success is achieved.
- 11 CHRISTINE HOFFMAN: It's very painful.
- 12 I think it is harder for men than it is for the women
- 13 because I think historically men are not used to expressing
- 14 their pain. I think our attitude is very much that we
- 15 don't care if you are a man or a woman or child, you are
- 16 human and if you have pain you have the right to be heard.
- 17 **COMMISSIONER ALLAN BLAKENEY:** Thank
- 18 you.
- 19 COMMISSIONER PAUL CHARTRAND: I want to
- 20 thank you. I have little to add with respect to your
- 21 presentation that I think has already been characterized
- 22 as not only informative, but inspirational.

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 You have indicated earlier that in
- 2 addition to the materials that you have passed to us that
- 3 you will also be sending a written submission later on,
- 4 so I want to ensure that you are able to do that, able
- 5 to find the contact numbers, the telephone numbers, the
- 6 fax numbers, addresses that you need. Our staff is here
- 7 and people are here to assist you in that regard.
- Finally, may I ask if you are passing
- 9 this on to the Commission or to me personally. If it is
- 10 to me personally, I will pass it on to my daughter. Is
- 11 this mine to keep?
- 12 CHRISTINE HOFFMAN: Yes, it is yours to
- 13 keep. In fact, we also have a little wise owl that we
- 14 will give you for your daughter too.
- 15 **COMMISSIONER PAUL CHARTRAND:** Thank
- 16 you.
- 17 CHRISTINE HOFFMAN: Thank you to both
- 18 of you.
- 19 COMMISSIONER PAUL CHARTRAND: I would
- 20 now like to invite the representative of the Lac La Biche
- 21 School Division, Peter Ponich, to make a presentation.
- 22 PETER PONICH, SUPERINTENDENT OF

#### ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 SCHOOLS, LAC LA BICHE SCHOOL DIVISION NO. 51: Good
- 2 afternoon. First of all, I take this opportunity to thank
- 3 the Commissioners as a group for the opportunity represent
- 4 at least a partial statement with respect to education.
- 5 Some of the other issues will also be pulled into some
- 6 of the statements that I make.
- 7 I would extend my appreciation to Mabel
- 8 House for staying a little longer than she intended to
- 9 hear me out this afternoon.
- 10 The Lac La Biche School Division is
- 11 located in northeastern Alberta and serves a geographical
- 12 area which includes the communities of Caslan, Buffalo
- 13 Lake Settlement, Plamondon, Wandering River, the Owl
- 14 River/Big Bay area, Rich Lake, Kikino Métis Settlement
- 15 and the Town of Lac La Biche and District. This spans
- 16 an approximate radius of 50 miles.
- 17 The Beaver Lake and Heart Lake
- 18 Reservations have coterminous boundaries with the
- 19 Division. The Division provides educational programs at
- 20 the ECS to Grade 12 levels, to 2,400 students through eight
- 21 schools.
- 22 Students come from a variety of racial

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 and cultural backgrounds with the largest student group
- 2 being of native ancestry. native students make up
- 3 approximately 55 per cent of the student population in
- 4 the Town of Lac La Biche schools, 92 per cent in the Caslan
- 5 school and 100 per cent in the Kikino school. Just one
- 6 word about the Kikino school, the Kikino school is located
- 7 on a Métis settlement and because of the settlement council
- 8 and its residents of the settlement, the board did
- 9 construct a new school that opened two years ago.
- 10 The Lac La Biche region is characterized
- 11 is by a high level of social and economic diversity. Due
- 12 to a lack of job opportunity, many of the families with
- 13 school-age students live at or below the poverty level
- 14 with a large number of our students being considered to
- 15 be economically and socially deprived. An abnormal number
- of our parents are either seasonally employed, unemployed
- 17 and/or supported through Social Services or other
- 18 community agencies.
- 19 Recent statistics reveal that 20.2 per
- 20 cent of the local population of 8,635 are dependent on
- 21 social assistance. This figure, when compared with the
- 22 provincial dependency level of 6 per cent, places our

#### ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 region at 336 per cent above the provincial average. Not
- 2 only does Lac La Biche carry the highest per capital Social
- 3 Services caseload in the province; it also has the highest
- 4 per capita live birth in the province.
- 5 Education issues are of particular
- 6 concern to educators, parents and the community. Coupled
- 7 with socio-economic problems, many of our students
- 8 represent serious personal, emotional, behaviourial and
- 9 attendance problems; often times associated with alcohol
- 10 and/or substance abuse. The J.A. Williams High School
- 11 in particular, has a significant number of early school
- 12 leavers. On an annual basis the drop-out rate ranges from
- 13 15 to 20 per cent.
- The majority of early school leavers
- 15 indicate that they left because they had no interest in
- 16 school, went to work, would have failed, were a
- 17 non-achiever, had family related problems and/or were poor
- 18 attenders. An analysis shows that the early school
- 19 leavers are predominantly native, Grade 10, 15 to 16 years
- 20 old, enrolled in the integrated occupational program and,
- 21 surprisingly, the majority of them are males.
- 22 Achievement-wise, native students

#### ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 graduating from the J.A. Williams High School are on an
- 2 'evolutionary' incline. In 1988, 25 of 93 students were
- 3 native. In 1989 25 of 89, 28 per cent. In 1990, 26 of
- 4 82, 32 per cent. In 1991, 28 of 83, 34 per cent. In 1992,
- 5 19 of 56, 34 per cent.
- To date, the school Division has
- 7 attempted to address educational issues through a variety
- 8 of approaches. These include the native education project
- 9 direction with a focus on Cree language and culture in
- 10 the classroom, co-operative education, work experience,
- 11 Integrated Occupational Programs and guidance/counselling
- 12 programs. "Bridging" programs with local support
- 13 agencies inclusive of Social Services, the health unit,
- 14 the probation office, AADAC, Mental Health Services, Métis
- 15 Settlement Councils, the Native Education Advisory
- 16 Committees and the local law enforcement office are
- 17 on-going attempts to alleviate and/or remedy youth related
- 18 personal and educational problems.
- 19 Generally speaking, improvement over
- 20 time has been noted as witnessed by an increasing number
- 21 of native graduates. This success, however, is not in
- 22 itself significant when one considers the numbers of

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

-		-								
1	students	who	have	not	met	with	success	ın	our	schools

- 2 Whether we be educators, parents, high
- 3 interest groups or people from any and all walks of life,
- 4 we all recognize that in order to succeed in the adult
- 5 society we must find success in our upbringing and our
- 6 educational lives. Often times, our youth fail to
- 7 recognize, as perhaps their parents did, the need for
- 8 education. To take a quote from an early school leaver:
- 9 "If I knew then what I know now, I would have never left
- 10 school".
- 11 The task before the school Division,
- 12 Albertans and the nation is one of building a recognition,
- 13 an independence and a self-reliance early in one's life.
- 14 This in itself is no simple task. National, provincial
- 15 and local programs must be initiated and/or expanded that
- 16 will be directed at local employment opportunities for
- 17 natives.
- 18 Criteria for job opportunity should take
- 19 into consideration on-the-job incentive training
- 20 programs. Programs need to be bridged with and/or through
- 21 Social Services which would recognize an increasing
- 22 dependence on access to the labour market and a decreasing

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 dependence on Social Service assistance.
- 2 Until programs are directed at
- 3 individual and family independence, siblings will not,
- 4 in their upbringing, be modelled with the aspiration and
- 5 determination for a personal independent, self-reliant
- 6 lifestyle.
- 7 Coupled with this direction, avenues
- 8 must be found that would encourage, rekindle and/or
- 9 maintain the dignity of the native as an individual who
- 10 possesses a distinct cultural identity; an identity which
- 11 has its place in today's mosaic society. It is the belief
- 12 that until avenues are found that will enhance the
- 13 self-worth and self-esteem of our native society through
- 14 participatory, democratic, self-reliant, meaningful and
- 15 active involvement in the broader society, native students
- 16 will not be "at home" or comfortable in our schools.
- 17 I will list a number of tasks we see as
- 18 educators and these are certainly an initial list.
- To inculcate the development of a pride
- 20 in the language and culture of the student.
- To ensure native culture and values are
- 22 reflected in programs and services developed for native

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 students.
- 2 To feature native role models in a
- 3 variety of career opportunities.
- 4 To provide students with a better
- 5 understanding of the value of education.
- To bridge the gap between the home and
- 7 the school in efforts to build an "our school" feeling.
- 8 To in-service teachers for an
- 9 understanding of the native culture and the native student.
- 10 To provide adequate and appropriate
- 11 support services to students.
- To build, in conjunction with the home
- 13 and the parent and the native community a trust and respect
- 14 for the school and education.
- To increasingly incorporate in-school
- 16 and school-related activities directed at the self-worth,
- 17 self-esteem and success of the student.
- To actively employ increasing numbers
- 19 of native teachers and support staff.
- To increasingly involve native parents
- 21 in educational-related leadership and decision-making
- 22 opportunities.

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 To encourage native students to
- 2 completely secondary education.
- 3 To encourage access, through federal
- 4 and/or provincial funding incentives, to post-secondary
- 5 educational institutions inclusive of colleges,
- 6 universities and/or technological institutions.
- 7 To ensure the return of native community
- 8 graduates to their respective communities for job
- 9 placement opportunity upon graduation.
- 10 That to me is a very key factor because
- 11 a lot of times our students don't want to leave the
- 12 community. If they do they know they are coming back to
- 13 some kind of a job opportunity.
- 14 Thank you for the opportunity to present
- 15 this to you.
- 16 **COMMISSIONER PAUL CHARTRAND:** Thank
- 17 you, sir. I will begin by asking the co-Commissioners
- 18 if they have comments or questions.
- 19 COMMISSIONER ALLAN BLAKENEY: Thank
- 20 you, Mr. Ponich.
- 21 We had earlier a reference today to the
- 22 employment of native teachers and support staff. I know

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 just how difficult it is to recruit and keep native
- 2 teachers, many of whom find attractive opportunities for
- 3 service in aboriginal organizations and the like. I've
- 4 watched in some organizations with which I have been
- 5 associated.
- 6 Can you tell me what sort of success you
- 7 have had in increasing the number of native teachers and
- 8 support staff?
- 9 **PETER PONICH:** With respect to support
- 10 staff, that's the easier question to answer. At the
- 11 community level, for example, at the Kikino school because
- 12 the school is situated and located right within the
- 13 settlement limits, all of the support staff employees are
- 14 of native ancestry. They come from the settlement.
- 15 In the Caslan school I believe that is
- 16 also true, up to 100 per cent, with the exception of the
- 17 custodian.
- In the Lac La Biche schools, each one
- 19 of the schools has at least one or more native support
- 20 staff members. For the most part the majority of which
- 21 are in the Cree language and/or home liaison roles through
- 22 the Native Education Project direction.

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 Teachers is a very difficult situation
- 2 with respect to recruitment. We have on occasion been
- 3 able to attract teachers from Saskatchewan and/or
- 4 Manitoba. I have had one native teacher that was under
- 5 an interim permit teaching with us last year and who is
- 6 going on to further university.
- 7 I see this particular aspect being sort
- 8 of improving for the Lac La Biche area and the improvement
- 9 will come over time and it will come through our own local
- 10 graduates who will go out and get their teaching
- 11 certificates and come back to teach with us.
- 12 Those whom we have been able to recruit
- 13 before would stay a maximum of one year and have left back
- 14 to their home communities.
- 15 **COMMISSIONER ALLAN BLAKENEY:** Do you
- 16 have any wisdom to offer on what steps might be taken to
- 17 increase the retention rate of native teachers in schools
- 18 like Lac La Biche? Without putting too fine a point on
- 19 it and I am not aiming this at Lac La Biche, I am thinking
- 20 of communities like this, do you feel that the teachers
- 21 think that the environment is not congenial? I don't mean
- 22 that they are overtly discriminated against or anything

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 like that, but not congenial or that they have other
- 2 opportunities that they would like to pursue because this,
- 3 I am attempting to say, is not confined to Lac La Biche.
- 4 I have watched it in Saskatchewan. I have watched the
- 5 teachers graduate at the Indian Federated College in
- 6 significant numbers and they just seem to disappear into
- 7 space.
- 8 **PETER PONICH:** Where do they go because
- 9 I can't get them here.
- 10 **COMMISSIONER ALLAN BLAKENEY:** I am just
- 11 looking for any comments you might have.
- 12 **PETER PONICH:** I really don't have --
- in our attempts to attract and keep, maintain on staff
- 14 the native teacher the same kind of thing I think has
- 15 happened as you witnessed through Saskatchewan.
- I don't think there is a ready answer.
- 17 I am not sure if it's a matter of belonging within and
- 18 to the particular school aspect or it's a belonging to
- 19 a particular community, or if it's a loneliness for the
- 20 community back home, but as I have indicated before, I
- 21 do think the resolution, the longer-term resolution to
- 22 holding a native teacher in the classroom in one of our

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 schools will be through our own graduate as a local product
- 2 who will then come back and work with their own communities
- 3 and our students.
- 4 COMMISSIONER ALLAN BLAKENEY: Thank
- 5 you.
- 6 COMMISSIONER PAUL CHARTRAND: Thank
- 7 you, Mr. Ponich. It is not possible, of course, in this
- 8 forum to give your written presentation the close scrutiny
- 9 that it requires and deserves.
- I wonder if I might ask about one
- 11 particular matter however. On page 2 under Item III you
- 12 refer to a number of initiatives which I take it the school
- 13 division is attempting to deal with, the difficulties that
- 14 it perceives. I note that the Canadian school system
- 15 generally has received some serious criticism recently
- 16 from apparently well-researched quarters. One of them
- 17 is the teacher-training institution.
- I note that so far as I can see in this
- 19 quick skim in this particular segment of your paper that
- 20 there is no reference to dealings with the universities.
- 21 Do you believe that one amongst the others that you have
- 22 listed of the difficulties might have to do with

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

	1	teacher	-training	programs?
--	---	---------	-----------	-----------

- 2 Some of the critics, for example, have
- 3 suggested that there is not enough so-called on-the-job
- 4 training for teachers. One commentator suggested that
- 5 the average factory worker, let's say who was involved
- 6 in producing canned pineapples, gets more on-the-job
- 7 training than a teacher dealing with the lives of children,
- 8 that sort of criticism.
- 9 My question then is a general one. Is
- 10 there a perception that there is a difficulty in this
- 11 particular area, that relating to teacher training, the
- 12 preparedness of teachers to teach generally and perhaps
- 13 more particularly in a place like Lac La Biche in the
- 14 circumstances that you have outlined for us?
- 15 **PETER PONICH:** I think my response to
- 16 that would be certainly a confirmation of the fact that
- 17 as Superintendent I have witnessed many fresh, young
- 18 graduates come out of the system and in the initial stages
- 19 of their teaching career encounter serious difficulties
- 20 and yet I know and realize that these people have a great
- 21 amount of potential.
- I do not believe that the universities

#### ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 provide the teacher and equip the teacher with any level
- of readiness, other than being able to plan and to be able
- 3 to put forth a lesson, forgetting the aspect of dealing
- 4 with students on a day in and day out basis and not relating
- 5 it significantly through classroom management techniques.
- 6 Furthermore, inasmuch as they may relate to a variety
- 7 of different nationalities, races, cultures and the
- 8 beliefs that these people may have and the way we must
- 9 treat them as teachers within the classroom.
- 10 At the university level we turn out
- 11 teachers for teaching, without giving much thought to the
- 12 communities that they might be teaching in as distinct
- 13 societies.
- 14 COMMISSIONER PAUL CHARTRAND: Thank
- 15 you, sir, for that response. We have heard from other
- 16 students, we have heard from students in universities and
- 17 I look forward to hearing from the people who run the
- 18 universities and have their views on the matter. I do
- 19 thank you for your valuable contribution today.
- I now invite Michelle Lang from the Lac
- 21 La Biche Mission Historical Society to address us.
- 22 Michelle Lang, please.

20

21

22

# ROYAL COMMISSION ON

## ABORIGINAL PEOPLES

1	MICHELLE LANG, EXECUTIVE DIRECTOR, LAC
2	LA BICHE MISSION HISTORICAL SOCIETY: I am the Executive
3	Director of the Lac La Biche Mission Historical Society.
4	The Lac La Biche Mission is a national historic site.
5	I have been asked to speak to this Royal
6	Commission to attempt to place the issue of aboriginal
7	rights in the Lac La Biche area within an historical
8	context. I must stress that I am not an historian. My
9	graduate degree is in historic preservation however.
10	The primary mandate of the Lac La Biche
11	Mission Historical Society is education, particularly in
12	history and cultural awareness. In the mid-1800s the
13	Oblate missionaries were invited to Lac La Biche by the
14	Métis people. Similarly, I was invited here today as
15	Executive Director of the Mission and I thank you very
16	much for asking me to participate.
17	The aboriginal people have a very proud
18	heritage in the Lac La Biche region, a heritage in which
19	the entire community takes pride. In relation to the

Mission, it is the Métis people who played a particularly

important role. Many of the Métis families were involved

in the fur trade in the Mission era are still common Lac

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

1	La	Riche	names	today.	Ladouceur,	Des	iarlais.	Cardinal
	шα	DICIIC	Hames	coday,	Hadouccur,	בטע	lar rarol	Caramar

- 2 The Métis of Lac La Biche were prominent
- 3 furtraders in the 19th century. Wherever there was an
- 4 economic opportunity, the Métis were actively involved,
- 5 much to the dismay at times of both the Hudson Bay and
- 6 the North West Company because these people were very
- 7 astute businessmen and worked very hard to do better than
- 8 both of these companies.
- 9 The missionaries were invited by the
- 10 Métis to Lac La Biche to provide both religious instruction
- 11 and education, but in the 19th century education was a
- 12 two-way street. The missionaries came here with very
- 13 little knowledge of the area. They relied on the
- 14 aboriginal people for their very survival until they were
- able to become established here and learn the ways of this
- 16 very harsh land. In turn, the missionaries taught basic
- 17 industrial skills to the aboriginal peoples, such as
- 18 agriculture and milling. By as early as the 1860s, the
- 19 missionaries were also teaching reading and writing in
- 20 three languages, Cree, French and English here in Lac La
- 21 Biche.
- The missionaries also brought the first

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 printing press to Alberta. They printed in many
- 2 languages, including Montangais and Cree.
- Rupert Ross argues in "Dancing With a
- 4 Ghost Exploring Indian Reality" that we have never
- 5 perceived the gulf that divides the two cultures, native
- 6 and non-native and, as a result, we have never tried to
- 7 bridge it. Perhaps he is right, but during the 19th
- 8 century it appears that the missionaries and the Métis
- 9 people of Lac La Biche may have recognized this gulf and
- 10 bridged it to some extent.
- 11 Both the missionaries and the Métis
- 12 played an active role in the economic and educational life
- 13 of the entire community. Education travelled both ways
- 14 between these cultures. The two groups were willing and
- 15 able to learn from one another. The Métis, for example,
- 16 had their own legal system which governed the people in
- 17 relation to horses, grazing rights and hay. The Métis
- 18 were assisted by the missionaries in developing this system
- 19 to some extent.
- 20 It appears from this history that there
- 21 was a balance of power in Lac La Biche for a period of
- 22 time. It was only when the economy changed that this more

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 equal and balanced position between natives and
- 2 non-natives changed, as the Lac La Biche Mission played
- 3 a less important role in the economic life of the community,
- 4 the educational role of the Mission was also altered.
- 5 By the early 20th century the
- 6 missionaries limited their activity to the education only
- 7 of children. They no longer played an educational role
- 8 in the greater community. This alteration led to a more
- 9 patriarchal and thus unequal and unbalanced educational
- 10 system.
- 11 The economic situation had also changed
- 12 for the Métis people. The Métis of Lac La Biche,
- 13 surprisingly perhaps, had been actively involved in the
- 14 buffalo robe trade, but after the extermination of the
- 15 buffalo around 1875 they were no longer able to rely on
- 16 this source of income. Eventually, this loss of
- 17 livelihood led to the creation of a more dependent class
- 18 and we are still affected by these changes which leads
- 19 us to aboriginal issues today.
- 20 It is clear from our history that as long
- 21 as there was a balance of power and as long as aboriginal
- 22 people were able to make a meaningful contribution to the

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 life of the community, the aboriginal people were a strong,
- 2 independent people.
- 3 There are important lessons to be
- 4 learned from the past. The preservation of this history
- 5 is threatened however, especially in relation to
- 6 aboriginal people because aboriginal history is primarily
- 7 an oral history much of it has already been lost in fact.
- 8 We cannot learn from the past if we do not know or indeed
- 9 experience the past.
- But how will we preserve the past for
- 11 the education and experience of future generations? We
- 12 have symbols of national unity right here in our own
- 13 community, including Portage La Biche and the Lac La Biche
- 14 Mission, referred to by independent researchers as a
- 15 national historic treasure and I would certainly concur
- 16 with that and in surrounding communities as well symbols
- 17 representing both native and non-native peoples.
- We must work together to preserve these
- 19 symbols and just as we must create linkages between our
- 20 cultures, we must also create linkages between these
- 21 symbols if we are to be effective in presenting our history.

21

22

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

## ABORIGINAL PEOPLES

1	Historic trade routes are the natural
2	linkages which are still to be developed. It is essential
3	to effectively preserve and present our historic resources
4	in order to learn from them.
5	Getting back to this Royal Commission,
6	what can we learn from the history of aboriginal peoples
7	in Lac La Biche and how can the lessons be applied by this
8	Commission? From the history of the contact between
9	native and non-native people over time here in Lac La Biche,
10	it's apparent that today we need to move towards a balance
11	of power, towards social justice, but I must ask is
12	self-government the answer. How will self-government be
13	achieved and what about the economics of self-government?
14	Who will pay for this complex and expensive, possibly
15	expensive undertaking?
16	Unless aboriginal people can again
17	achieve economic independence, we will never achieve a
18	balanced equal society. Yes, governmental reform is
19	essential to lead to a more equal representation of all
20	people, including aboriginal people and women, but it is

# StenoTran

still a long road to understanding. Perhaps we need to

look more closely at alternative methods of reform,

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 including Senate reform. Self-government is no guarantee
- 2 of equality and it does not appear to be a move towards
- 3 the unity of this country.
- I raise this simply as a point of
- 5 discussion. To achieve unity I feel that we must work
- 6 together, that we must continue to communicate as did the
- 7 people of Lac La Biche in the mid-1800s. Education is
- 8 an essential part of the move towards unity. To attain
- 9 economic independence it appears that aboriginal people
- 10 require and desire education and training at all levels,
- 11 including practicals and field placements in the
- 12 communities.
- But aboriginal people must also be
- 14 involved in the decision-making in identifying their own
- 15 needs and in delivering their own programs. We must move
- 16 away from the patriarchal or paternalistic approach of
- 17 our more recent past. We have much to learn from one
- 18 another. I would argue that the early missionaries of
- 19 Lac La Biche recognized this fact, but we have since lost
- 20 this basis of communication. Again to quote Rupert Ross
- 21 from "Dancing With a Ghost Exploring Indian Reality":
- 22 "We must both deal with our unresolved feelings of grief,

# ROYAL COMMISSION ON

1	anger and guilt before we can recognize
2	that the future is our common challenge.
3	It is essential that we start explaining ourselves to
4	each other so that we can make choices
5	for the future, together and separately,
6	based on an accurate perception of the
7	two realities. Perhaps then we can
8	begin to leave the pattern of the recent
9	past behind."
10	In conclusion, I wish to underscore
11	three major points. First, natives and non-natives have
12	effectively lived and worked together in Lac La Biche in
13	the past, but these two cultures moved from a co-operative
14	to a paternalistic relationship as the economy changed
15	for both cultures.
16	Second, to learn from the past it must
17	be preserved and presented effectively.
18	Finally, today we must strive together
19	toward building a Canadian culture which celebrates
20	elements of all cultures. We must continue to communicate
21	with one another toward an understanding because I think
22	we have more than the traditional two solitudes in Canada,

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 French and English. We can no longer ignore a third
- 2 solitude, the aboriginal peoples.
- 3 **COMMISSIONER PAUL CHARTRAND:** Thank you
- 4 for that, Michelle Lang.
- 5 As time goes on later in the day,
- 6 sometimes it's good to have just a little job to assist
- 7 in sharpening the senses, so my contribution is going to
- 8 be to begin by making comments before I ask the other
- 9 Commissioners and that's not terribly radical.
- I was interested in your references to
- 11 the Rupert Ross book. I brought it along on this trip
- 12 to read, so I was interested in those references. It's
- 13 not in my briefcase, but elsewhere in the luggage and I'm
- 14 reading it. I will be reading it on this trip.
- I was interested too in your references
- 16 to the Métis people and in particular to the way that you
- 17 pronounced the term. Across the west and across Canada
- 18 there are different pronunciations and the one that you
- 19 use is one that I have heard here spoken and I have heard
- 20 spoken by people from Alberta before. One probably more
- 21 common one in Canada is Métis.
- I can tell you a humorous anecdote

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 regarding that. I saw a letter addressed to a Métis
- 2 organization not so very long ago on which the spelling
- 3 went this way, Métis as it M-A-Y as in Mayflower and T-E-A
- 4 and the Boston Tea Party. People do have a lot to learn
- 5 about the Métis people.
- 6 From my experience I know that the old
- 7 way, which is still used in a lot of places contemporarily,
- 8 varies between Michif and Michis and from scholarship I
- 9 note that the ancient writing had an "f" at the end as
- 10 opposed to an "s" which accounts for those pronunciations,
- 11 but I hurriedly add that the pronunciation and even
- 12 self-reference varies from place-to-place, depending upon
- 13 the local cultural antecedents and I think I suspect why
- 14 some people were humoured by what I said, but I won't put
- 15 any more on that because some people don't know what I
- 16 am talking about and I'll leave it at that.
- 17 The last point I think I would like to
- 18 make, two more, very brief, you referred to evidence of
- 19 self-government by the Métis people in the area in the
- 20 19th century. I would urge you to provide the Commission,
- 21 at least provide me with that evidence. It is very much
- 22 needed evidence and on that point I would ask if you would

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 be kind enough to leave a copy of your paper with the staff
- 2 here.
- 3 **MICHELLE LANG:** I would prefer to send
- 4 it. I didn't go and look at the actual page numbers for
- 5 my references, so I will send it as soon as I look those
- 6 up. I have them in my files and I just need to dig through.
- 7 COMMISSIONER PAUL CHARTRAND: All
- 8 right.
- 9 MICHELLE LANG: However, with relation
- 10 to the Métis people here, Juliette Champagne who is an
- 11 historian and now living in Edmonton wrote her thesis on
- 12 the Métis of Lac La Biche, her Master's thesis, and it's
- 13 quite an excellent work I believe. She is currently
- 14 writing a narrative history for the Mission as well and
- 15 that's why I have been fortunate to come into contact with
- 16 her work.
- I can probably get you a copy of that
- 18 thesis if you are interested. She talks about that
- 19 self-government in the early years.
- 20 **COMMISSIONER PAUL CHARTRAND:** That's an
- 21 M.A. in history?
- 22 **MICHELLE LANG:** Yes, an M.A. in history.

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 She is currently pursuing her Ph.D. in history in the
- 2 same area.
- 3 COMMISSIONER PAUL CHARTRAND: Which
- 4 university?
- 5 **MICHELLE LANG:** The University of
- 6 Alberta. I am not sure where her thesis came out of.
- 7 I would be glad to get you a copy.
- 8 COMMISSIONER PAUL CHARTRAND: That's
- 9 the question because I can then find it if I know what
- 10 university her M.A. was granted at, but you don't know
- 11 that.
- 12 MICHELLE LANG: Unfortunately, I didn't
- 13 bring it with me. Would you like me to obtain a copy of
- 14 that for you?
- 15 **COMMISSIONER PAUL CHARTRAND:** I would
- 16 be delighted if you would be kind enough to do that.
- 17 **MICHELLE LANG:** I would be glad to do
- 18 that. I will send it on to you.
- 19 COMMISSIONER PAUL CHARTRAND: I
- 20 appreciate that very much and now I will ask my fellow
- 21 Commissioners if they would like to put some questions
- 22 or make comments.

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

## ABORIGINAL PEOPLES

1	COMMISSIONER ALLAN BLAKENEY: I would
2	just like to make a couple of comments. There is no
3	question that sometime in the last century, sometime
4	between 1850 and 1875 I think, it would be a fair guess
5	that the Government of Canada adopted new and different
6	policies which were much more assimilationist, much more
7	designed to make aboriginal people part of the Canadian
8	mainstream and for whatever reasons and however misguided
9	they were, they were pursued with some vigour in the Indian
LO	Act and other evidences are clear.
L1	I sometimes ask myself whether these
L2	arose because of what is essentially a characteristic of
L3	white society then and even more so now I suggest, to judge
L 4	based upon economic performance and the belief that native
L5	communities would not be able successfully to exist
L 6	economically unless they became part of the mainstream.
. –	

17 You asked the question what about the economics of

18 self-government, the same sort of question that white

19 society asks and it is a very valid question. I think

20 we should not assume that self-government cannot operate

21 effectively, even if there are very substantial government

22 grants. It can.

# StenoTran

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

## ABORIGINAL PEOPLES

1	I look at the provinces of Prince Edward
2	Island and Newfoundland and they have a very considerable
3	amount of running room in deciding their own fate and they
4	get 50 per cent or more of their money from the federal
5	government one way or another. Nonetheless, they have
6	some sort of an independent tax base, some sort of an
7	independent basis for operating a government, so that they
8	are not totally dependent upon the strings which are
9	ultimately tied to any grant.
10	The question which I suppose I direct
11	to you quite unfairly, just directed to the world in general
12	in a sense is, where do we see a basis whereby the aboriginal
13	people, let us say of the Lac La Biche area could find
14	an economic base for self-determination, aboriginal
15	self-government, whatever you wish to call it in the Lac
16	La Biche area? There is I think a significant amount of
17	economic activity in which aboriginal people participate.
18	In your judgment is it enough to support an aboriginal
19	self-government, acknowledging the fact, recognizing the
20	fact that self-government can operate with very massive

22 MICHELLE LANG: That's a good question.

government grants?

21

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 This community does have some real economic challenges
- 2 overall and certainly we are working hard to diversify
- 3 our economy and I am involved in that to some extent at
- 4 the Lac La Biche Mission which is being developed not only
- 5 as an educational facility or institution, but also as
- 6 a tourism generator in this area. That's one of the ways
- 7 we hope to diversify our economy.
- 8 I guess what I would say is in a community
- 9 like Lac La Biche there are economic challenges for
- 10 everyone. I wouldn't say that those challenges are any
- 11 greater or any less for the aboriginal people than they
- 12 are for anyone else.
- 13 COMMISSIONER ALLAN BLAKENEY: I will
- 14 ask a narrow subset question on that. Do you see any reason
- 15 why aboriginal people would or would not participate in
- 16 any economic activity generated by the Mission or the
- 17 tourist industry which may develop around it?
- 18 **MICHELLE LANG:** The only limitation
- 19 would be perhaps in education and training. One of the
- 20 things that we do at the Mission, and I think we do it
- 21 well, is a great deal of training. We have a lot of
- 22 placements through things like the Alberta Opportunity

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 Corp. and section 25 which is a work for unemployment kind
- 2 of program. We work very hard with placements on those
- 3 programs, to train people and, in fact, we are also working
- 4 with the Métis Association of Alberta who are trying to
- 5 set up a program for archival, museum, historic sites kind
- of studies and they want to place people with this as well.
- 7 They are just developing that program now.
- 8 I would say there is a lot of in-house
- 9 training that could be done in relation to something like
- 10 the Mission and I am only speaking in relation to the
- 11 Mission here to overcome that particular limitation, but
- 12 there still has to be a certain level of literacy, at least
- 13 a basic level of literacy, depending on the area that the
- 14 people would be working in again in relation to the Mission
- 15 because we also have a lot of trades- related programs
- 16 there.
- 17 **COMMISSIONER ALLAN BLAKENEY:** Thank
- 18 you. You have been very helpful.
- 19 **MICHELLE LANG:** Thank you.
- 20 **COMMISSIONER PAUL CHARTRAND:** Thank
- 21 you.
- I have been handed an updated list

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 regarding the remaining presenters. I want to read that
- 2 short list in order to ensure that no one has been missed
- 3 and that we hear from everyone who wishes to make a
- 4 presentation. I have three individual presentations on
- 5 this updated list, Frances Ebersbach, Bob Major and Bertha
- 6 Clark.
- 7 If you are here and you are representing
- 8 an organization or you wish to make an individual
- 9 presentation and your name has not been mentioned, I would
- 10 ask that you talk to our staff and get your name on the
- 11 list.
- 12 Having said that, I now invite our next
- 13 presenter, Frances Ebersbach.
- 14 FRANCES EBERSBACH: Good afternoon,
- 15 gentlemen. I wish to thank Mr. Chartrand, Mr. Allan
- 16 Blakeney and Mr. Boucher for allowing me to make this
- 17 presentation. Above all, I would like to thank the
- 18 organizers of this Commission meeting and my most heartfelt
- 19 thanks goes out to George Quintal who but for him I would
- 20 not be here today. Thank you, George.
- 21 My names is Frances Ebersbach, I was born
- 22 a Ladoucer at Lac La Biche Mission in September of 1930.

# ROYAL COMMISSION ON

# ABORIGINAL PEOPLES

1	I have been in the workforce since I was 15 years old
2	and followed my education as well. I also was a foster
3	parent for some 25 years, having fostered over 100 children
4	in my home. I adopted several of those children and I
5	have worked as a waitress, dishwasher, social worker,
6	nurse's aid. I have done everything for a living,
7	providing it was not outside of the law. I have also been
8	a commercial fisherman for several years and cattle ranched
9	up in Lac La Biche Mission.
LO	These are the concerns I have. I am now
L1	retired because my doctor made me retire after my heart
L2	operation, otherwise I would still be working. These
L3	concerns came to me over my phone in my home and so I thought
L 4	I would present six short concerns that I have to deal
L5	with people and you should see my phone bill sometimes.
L 6	
L7	Unemployment and unemployment benefits
L8	is the first one on the list. Many of our single people
L 9	and married young people are out of work in this area and
20	are living in the most despairing poverty, which sometimes
21	leads them to commit theft to feed themselves and/or their

22 families. They look for work but usually to no avail.

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 Sometimes they hear of work and go to apply, only to find
- 2 that someone from the outside has been already hired.
- 3 Some of the apply for unemployment
- 4 insurance if they qualify, that is when the tragic story
- 5 of bureaucratic red tape begins. It takes anywhere from
- 6 three months to six months for the benefits to begin.
- 7 The report cards come, they start arriving about six weeks
- 8 after the application. Then they call and usually are
- 9 told your cheque is in the mail. They wait for the cheque,
- 10 but the mail doesn't bring it. They call again. They
- 11 are told that your file is in Winnipeg or Ottawa. They
- 12 are given a number to call. They try that number, but
- 13 never seem to be able to talk to anyone that knows anything.
- I have a possible solution which I will leave for the
- 15 questions later on on this one.
- The next problem I usually get is the
- 17 policies of Social Services are too tight for the single,
- 18 unemployed people and the single parents with one child.
- 19 The single, unemployed person can only get assistance
- 20 for two months. If they have not successfully gained
- 21 employment, then they have nothing to live on. It is
- 22 either stealing to feed themselves again or go back home

#### ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 to the senior parents. The senior parents who have paid
- 2 taxes all their lives now have to support their grown
- 3 children. The senior parents are not the welfare office.
- 4 Some of them can barely make ends meet. They get
- 5 debt-ridden because they have to support their grown
- 6 children. The single parent with one child has to
- 7 work. Yes, they put their child in a subsidized daycare
- 8 home and the parent pays a certain amount and the government
- 9 pays a certain amount. In the long run this is causing
- 10 problems, wasted money and the child suffers. It rarely
- 11 sees its parent and when it does see its parent, the parent
- is usually too tired and cannot fulfil the role of a loving,
- 13 caring parent.
- 14 What have we caused here: a possible
- 15 child neglect and/or abuse and the child may be come a
- 16 behaviour problem later on, on which Tom Erasmus elaborated
- 17 earlier today. This is a serious problem in this area.
- The social worker, most of the time,
- 19 never puts the client at ease when they talk to him or
- 20 her, but treat them with contempt. They insult the
- 21 clients, blame the clients for their own mistakes, and
- 22 act as though the money comes from their pockets. The

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 social worker is probably overworked, but they do not have
- 2 to be that nasty. I have also possible solutions for that
- 3 and which I will save for later on.
- 4 My third concern is the Métis living off
- 5 the settlements. The Métis people living on settlements
- 6 have land they can use, decent housing and money to
- 7 implement programs and other things in their settlement.
- 8 Sometime ago I heard our Premier of Alberta, Mr. Getty,
- 9 on TV saying that so many millions of dollars was going
- 10 to be allotted for all the Métis of Alberta. He said all
- 11 the Métis of Alberta.
- The money is probably doing some good
- 13 for the Métis on the settlements, but what about the Métis
- 14 people that cannot live on the settlements. They are still
- 15 Albertans, they are still Métis, yet to get land they have
- 16 to make big mortgage payments. Most of them have no decent
- 17 housing. I know some people today that don't have running
- 18 water in their homes. They work and struggle in poverty
- 19 for years and are still struggling. They have been studied
- 20 and turned every which way for years and nothing ever comes
- 21 of it. The money spent on these studies is a total waste.
- It should be spent on the people who live off the

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 settlements.
- 2 My fourth concern is the mill at
- 3 Prosperity, Al-Pac. The local people of this area are
- 4 not working, at least not very many of them are working
- 5 in that mill. The Al-Pac representatives painted a rosy
- 6 picture one year or so ago of what work was going to be
- 7 given to the locals, yet I have seen people taking courses
- 8 last year for jobs that they were going to get and they
- 9 are still working for that call from their union. Al-Pac
- 10 representatives and union representatives have lied to
- 11 the people and also admitted that they would get called
- 12 in a year or so and yet I have met people from far away
- 13 places working in that mill.
- 14 My fifth concern is the police and
- 15 justice system in this town. Our police detachment is
- 16 understaffed and some of our police force members are too
- 17 rough with their prisoners. They should be in the boxing
- 18 ring or in the wrestling rings instead of being police
- 19 officers. They beat up on the prisoners in the police
- 20 station after the arrest and most times the beatings were
- 21 not needed. The prisoners do not resist arrest and yet
- 22 he or she comes out of that police station all bruised

#### ROYAL COMMISSION ON

## ABORIGINAL PEOPLES

1 up. I've seen this because they have come to me for help.

2

- 3 The crime rate is very high in our
- 4 community, I say this is due to drug and alcohol abuse,
- 5 poverty and lack of employment.
- The sixth and the last of my issues is
- 7 the Mission Historical Society. It's my final concern,
- 8 but nevertheless my most important. Five ladies started
- 9 the site years ago, ladies that were born and raised there,
- 10 as their parents and grandparents were. These ladies
- 11 worked slowly and very diligently to get their project
- 12 going. After a few years the rumour of big bucks coming
- 13 in in the future was mentioned. What happens, the
- 14 outsiders began taking over our Mission and finally did
- 15 take it over. The grassroots people are not even consulted
- 16 about plans for the Mission and rumour has it that the
- 17 Mission is in the process of changing. In the end, it
- 18 will not be the serene, quiet attitude that it used to
- 19 be.
- I am 61 years old and I remember we have
- 21 always had a ball diamond and a make-shift skating rink
- 22 at the Mission for recreation purposes. As I say, the

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 people who started working on the Mission improved the
- 2 ball diamond with their own money and voluntary work.
- 3 Now the rink is torn down and the ball diamond is still
- 4 there, but we cannot use it unless we pay an arm and a
- 5 leg for it. The recreation grounds have always been used
- 6 freely in the past, so after these ladies and their families
- 7 worked so hard voluntarily to improve all these things
- 8 I mentioned, they are pushed out, we the grassroots peoples
- 9 of the Mission have no say.
- 10 When we tried to voice our concerns we
- 11 were told to get out because we were troublemakers.
- I am going to finish this off arising
- 13 out of Michelle Lang's presentation. I have one comment.
- 14 The history of the Mission is not lost. We, the children
- 15 and grandchildren of the pioneers of the Mission are
- 16 walking history books. Why don't they ask us. We have
- 17 been taught by our ancestors about the history of the
- 18 Mission and we didn't forget because we've got it written
- 19 down.
- Thank you very much, gentlemen.
- 21 **COMMISSIONER PAUL CHARTRAND:** Thank you
- 22 very much and I will begin again by asking my fellow

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 Commissioners for comments or questions.
- 2 COMMISSIONER ALLAN BLAKENEY: I will
- 3 ask number one, what is your solution to the delay in
- 4 receiving unemployment benefits?
- 5 FRANCES EBERSBACH: The solution could
- 6 be that the government create more long-term training
- 7 programs at AVC and work programs for the unemployed.
- 8 Pay the people a decent wage so that they can live, so
- 9 that they can eat on these training and work programs.
- 10 We have a good college here. It should
- 11 be expanded for these types of programs. The Opportunity
- 12 course should be made larger. It can only take ten
- 13 students at a time now. It should be brought up to maybe
- 14 20 or 25.
- 15 COMMISSIONER ALLAN BLAKENEY: Excuse
- 16 me, what course?
- 17 FRANCES EBERSBACH: The Opportunity
- 18 course. It's a good centre, but, like I say, it can only
- 19 take up to ten students at a time to train for work.
- 20 Make the training programs a little bit
- 21 easier to work with and learn. Hire more counsellors to
- 22 work on a closer basis with the young people, to help them

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 become proud of their achievements. They would stick to
- 2 their jobs if they did.
- 3 As for employment benefits, well, the
- 4 red tape should be done away with. There should be a limit
- 5 of no longer than six weeks of waiting for that first cheque
- 6 to come because it is needed.
- 7 Also, the number of weeks required to
- 8 qualify for unemployment insurance should be reduced to
- 9 12 instead of 21.
- 10 **COMMISSIONER ALLAN BLAKENEY:** Thank
- 11 you.
- 12 **COMMISSIONER PAUL CHARTRAND:** Thank you
- 13 very much for bringing up a number of issues. A number
- 14 of them appear to recur here and there.
- I was interested that you are
- 16 acquiescing in your solution to the matter of a waiting
- 17 period for unemployment benefits. There are some
- 18 countries where there is no such thing as a waiting period.
- 19 FRANCES EBERSBACH: I have seen it
- 20 happen and I see it every day because my phone is full
- 21 of people wanting me to work on their claims.
- 22 **COMMISSIONER PAUL CHARTRAND:** Again,

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 thank you very much.
- FRANCES EBERSBACH: You are welcome.
- 3 Thank you for hearing me.
- 4 COMMISSIONER PAUL CHARTRAND: I invite
- 5 now Mr. Bob Major.
- 6 **BOB MAJOR:** Good afternoon, gentlemen.
- 7 I hope your brief stay here will be a pleasurable one.
- I come to you today as a person who was
- 9 raised in this community and you are probably well aware
- 10 of the social and economic problems that are prevalent
- 11 in this area, more so than other areas. I am a parent
- 12 of four children and my concerns today are basically on
- 13 education.
- 14 Particularly in this area I have yet to
- 15 see a curriculum geared towards our native and Métis kids
- 16 in regards to the history of northern Alberta and
- 17 languages. I realize they offer Cree courses in school
- 18 to our children and it's a step forward, but I still believe
- 19 that our native heritage, our native history has got to
- 20 be taught to these children so they can know where they
- 21 come from, who they are and where they come from.
- 22 You just heard from a lady who has a lot

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

## ABORIGINAL PEOPLES

1	$\circ f$	experience	and	а	1 o t	$\circ f$	heritage	and	а	1 o t	$\circ f$	knowledo	ı۵
_	$\circ$	CAPCLICITCC	and	а	$\perp$ $\cup$ $\cup$	$\circ$	IICIICago	and	а	$\perp$ $\cup$ $\cup$	$\circ$	MITOWICAG	

- of this area that could be utilized and that's a suggestion.
- 3 We have teachers who aren't committed
- 4 to native learning and are not educated to the social and
- 5 economic problems of areas such as Lac La Biche, with high
- 6 rates of unemployment, drug and alcohol abuse and so on
- 7 and so forth.
- 8 This problem I believe is a result of
- 9 the reputation Lac La Biche and area have got. It was
- 10 well documented probably ten years ago as being the most
- 11 violent town in Canada. What first-rate professional
- 12 wants to associate themselves with a reputation like that?

13

- We have a hard time bringing first-rate
- 15 people in and it's something that has got to be looked
- 16 at. We have to, basically, as a community pull our socks
- 17 up and make ourselves reputable to be able to bring these
- 18 people in, but as such we don't have these professionals
- 19 here, these first-rate professionals.
- You have also got a problem on the
- 21 reserves here of teachers in unwanted positions.
- 22 Favourable schools that they want to teach in have full

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 staffs and they take second choice. To a lot of these
- 2 teachers, reserves, Métis colonies are second choice and
- 3 as soon as they can get out of these schools they are gone,
- 4 reference to Mr. Ponich. The length of stay in schools
- 5 in the surrounding area is about a year.
- 6 You've got a program in this area called
- 7 the Integrated Occupational Program, IOP, that was
- 8 mentioned. It has got 95 per cent native content and these
- 9 native kids are frustrated when they are told or directed
- 10 into a program like this. I was educated in this area.
- 11 I graduated from the high school here. I know what these
- 12 kids are thinking. I know what these kids are frustrated
- 13 about because I've had teachers and counsellors and the
- 14 professionals tell me don't bother with matriculation.
- 15 Go and get your diploma.
- I chose to get my matriculation because
- 17 I didn't think it was that hard and it wasn't to me.
- 18 Basically I guess I defied the odds, but you have a lot
- 19 of talented young kids out there today that are still
- 20 running into these roadblocks. They need to know, we need
- 21 to develop as native people, Commissions, avenues where
- 22 we can show these kids that getting a proper education

#### ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 is the most important thing you can do in these times.
- 2 Today Mr. Blakeney referred to being
- 3 judged on economic performance. Native kids nowadays in
- 4 these northern communities make one trip off the reserve
- 5 or the settlement or the colony and are in culture shock
- 6 as soon as they come out. They are out for two weeks,
- 7 they get their paycheque and they run home. They can't
- 8 deal with the pressures of mainstream society.
- 9 We have got to look at remedying these
- 10 problems. I've had this discussion many times, where,
- 11 pardon me for saying it, the native has been made a social
- 12 cripple by the government of this country -- don't worry,
- 13 we'll take care of you. If you can't find a job there's
- 14 Social Services, or you've got enough weeks for UIC, out
- 15 of sight, out of mind. Yes, we've got natives in this
- 16 land, yes a majority of them are proud of who they are,
- 17 but we are taking care of the problems.
- We as native people want our children
- 19 educated. We want them to be successful, but getting to
- 20 these points is a hardship every day of their lives it
- 21 seems.
- I've got some suggestions, I don't know

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 if any of them are relevant, but I will let you know what
- 2 I think as soon as I am finished here.
- We, as a people, need to know that we
- 4 are a part of this country. I was thinking a minute ago,
- 5 they've got a problem in the States where the black people
- 6 and the white people are seeming to agree on segregation
- 7 again, where two cultures can't mix they might as well
- 8 split, be re-educated and then come back to maybe make
- 9 a go of it in these times. I don't want to see anything
- 10 like that happen.
- In this community we are a diversified
- 12 ethnic melting pot. We have all sorts of people here and
- 13 we shouldn't have any problems in today's society in
- 14 getting along, but it happens. I want to see my children
- 15 graduate, be able to go on to some secondary school. If
- 16 not, to realize their potential for maybe an apprenticeship
- 17 program or whatever, but just as long as that opportunity
- 18 is there in the end.
- I am employed by a contracting firm here
- 20 and as you have heard it's seasonal. I work when I can,
- 21 I struggle on when I can't. Like I said, I want to see
- 22 all of these native kids grow to see their own potential

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 and people see the potential in them and utilize it. Thank
- 2 you.
- 3 COMMISSIONER PAUL CHARTRAND: Thank
- 4 you, Mr. Major.
- 5 COMMISSIONER ALLAN BLAKENEY: You have
- 6 obviously given some thought to some of these issues and
- 7 we are happy to get your thoughts if you are prepared to
- 8 offer them to us. What do you think this community and
- 9 this province and this country should do to encourage
- 10 native young people to hang in there at school, as you
- 11 suggested would be desirable?
- 12 **BOB MAJOR:** I don't want to seem biased
- 13 or have it turned into a racial thing. I want to see all
- 14 young people develop an opportunity of any type.
- In specifics, an emphasis has got to be
- 16 made today on showing kids, native kids, Métis kids who
- 17 they are and where they've come from, which requires a
- 18 certain part of their curriculum to deal with their history
- 19 and their heritage.
- 20 **COMMISSIONER ALLAN BLAKENEY:** The
- 21 school system always has a little bit of a problem because
- 22 they are effectively --

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 BOB MAJOR: Their hands are tied by
- 2 economics today, I realize that.
- 3 **COMMISSIONER ALLAN BLAKENEY:** And
- 4 educating people to take part in a mainstream society,
- 5 so they have to emphasize some of the values of the
- 6 mainstream.
- 7 **BOB MAJOR:** That's where our basic
- 8 education of today comes. We have a lady here, Frances
- 9 Ebersbach, who is rich in knowledge of the Métis way.
- 10 I've know her all my life and she volunteered a great many
- 11 hours to this town and events in it.
- 12 If she was given a chance to meet with
- 13 our Native Education Committee maybe we could work out
- 14 a volunteer basis so that some of our kids or most of our
- 15 kids could take advantage of that knowledge.
- 16 **COMMISSIONER ALLAN BLAKENEY:** I don't
- 17 mean to suggest that there isn't lots of room for, as I
- 18 think there is, lots of room for emphasizing native history
- 19 and native culture and native languages to give a sense,
- 20 as you say, of who they are because that is necessary for
- 21 all of us.
- 22 **BOB MAJOR:** I will give you an example

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 of my own life, Mr. Blakeney. While I was growing up,
- 2 my stepfather recently told me, approximately four or five
- 3 years ago, that he didn't want to teach me my native tongue.
- 4 He didn't want me going through life with a native accent
- 5 and having to prove myself that much more to mainstream
- 6 society.
- 7 In a sense, he thought my native language
- 8 and my native heritage would be a detriment to me. I don't
- 9 believe that any child should lose any part of their
- 10 heritage nor their language.
- 11 COMMISSIONER ALLAN BLAKENEY: If I may
- 12 make a comment, that was a point of view which a lot of
- 13 people held once, not only with respect to natives, but
- 14 with respect to any other minority language. They felt
- 15 that mainstream society was so prejudice and so biased
- 16 that unless you spoke English just the same way as Mrs.
- 17 A. did, whoever she is and not with any touch of German,
- 18 Ukrainian, Cree or anything, you were in trouble. I hope
- 19 we've gone beyond that, I really do.
- I think of it in my own family, not in
- 21 this country, but my mother grew up in Wales and her family
- 22 spoke Welsh in the home, but when she went to school they

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 wouldn't teach her Welsh because it was going to be a
- 2 detriment because the English would insist that if you
- 3 spoke English with a Welsh accent you were to be looked
- 4 down upon, which is still true, by the way, in England,
- 5 so she didn't.
- 6 Her sister's children didn't who live
- 7 in Wales, but now the next generation are all learning
- 8 Welsh again. I hope we can skip at least one generation
- 9 and realize that all of us must preserve our culture.
- 10 **BOB MAJOR:** I think all of us are looking
- 11 for our heritage again and it's nice to see in respect
- 12 to natives the missionary school is a thing of the past,
- 13 but I still believe there is a lot of work to be done before
- 14 we get to the point where we are all capable, knowledgeable
- 15 and willing to benefit from today's more than ample
- 16 opportunity society. We all as a people can do that.
- 17 As for myself, my opportunities are
- 18 limited today, but like I said, I want and I hope to see
- 19 the opportunities for my children be unlimited.
- 20 **COMMISSIONER PAUL CHARTRAND:** Thank
- 21 you, Mr. Major. You've raised quite a number of important
- 22 issues. Some of them keep recurring before us and I'm

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 sure that we will hear quite a number of them, if not all
- 2 of them, repeated to us again. I think that only indicates
- 3 in some way the importance of these issues. I am firmly
- 4 of the view that they are extremely important, particularly
- 5 insofar as they have to do with our attempts to make
- 6 recommendations designed to make things significantly
- 7 better for young people.
- 8 I simply want to add to what Mr. Blakeney
- 9 has said and to thank you for your presentation.
- 10 **BOB MAJOR:** I would like to thank the
- 11 organizes and you gentlemen for taking the time to listen.
- 12 Thank you.
- 13 **COMMISSIONER PAUL CHARTRAND:** I now
- 14 call upon Bertha Clark to make her presentation.
- 15 According to the list I have, that will be the last formal
- 16 presentation before the open forum.
- 17 Welcome and please begin whenever you
- 18 are ready.
- 19 **BERTHA CLARK:** Thank you.
- 20 We welcome you to our beautiful, sunny
- 21 Alberta, Commissioners Blakeney, Chartrand and my
- 22 long-time friend Robert Boucher.

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- I do not have a written format because
- 2 I was not prepared. I had very short notice to be here.
- 3 I am wearing two hats. I am representing the Athabasca
- 4 Native Friendship Centre which just very recently has
- 5 developed. I am not going to go into that too much because
- 6 the Lac La Biche Friendship Centre made their format
- 7 regarding Friendship Centres and we are under the same
- 8 circumstances as Lac La Biche as far as the Friendship
- 9 Centres go.
- There is no money because the federal
- 11 government does not believe in giving core funding to new
- 12 and developing Friendship Centres. However, our
- 13 provincial government did come to our rescue and gave us
- 14 a small amount of money and we now have a very small --
- 15 which we call a referral centre just to get established
- 16 because Athabasca is in great need of such an
- 17 establishment.
- 18 All of our workers are on a volunteer
- 19 basis. We are just starting to open the centre five and
- 20 a half days a week from 10:00 to 5:00 which is all on a
- 21 volunteer basis and I think for a start we have real good
- 22 representation of volunteers.

#### ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- I don't know but when I see money flying
- 2 around the country, especially to the other parts of the
- 3 world and we as native people still have to struggle and
- 4 fight for funding, I hardly think that is very appropriate
- 5 for a country as large and as prosperous as Canada, or
- 6 as Canada was, I should say.
- 7 We cannot totally depend on bingos for
- 8 funding. I myself am not a bingo player and I know our
- 9 native people love to play bingo, but we shouldn't be
- 10 expected to rely totally on bingos for our funding nor
- 11 lottos, casinos, because those are all volunteers. To
- 12 me that is taking parents away from home because they are
- 13 on a volunteer basis.
- I think while we are out volunteering
- 15 for bingos and lottos, we are losing our families. Our
- 16 children, the older children are usually babysitting and,
- 17 consequently, it is a hardship on that oldest child. The
- 18 child as soon as they are old enough they run away from
- 19 home because they do not want to babysit any longer.
- 20 I am a mother of seven children and a
- 21 grandmother of 13 grandchildren. Today I am really
- 22 concerned about my children as parents. They have a

#### ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 terrible and challenge and fear for their children in
- 2 today's world. I don't know how we are going to prevent
- 3 the crime, the assault towards young children, even to
- 4 the age of three months, five months, 15 years or whatever.
- 5 I think this society as it is is a disaster. I do blame,
- 6 as far as I can see in my own mind, that it all stems from
- 7 alcohol and drugs.
- 8 We do have a lot of institutions that
- 9 are built after a crime has been done, after a person is
- 10 so devastated with alcohol or drugs, but we do not have
- 11 enough help with prevention programs. We do not have,
- 12 such as for the young people, sports. I will give that
- 13 as an example, because everything today is so competitive.
- 14 If you are not good in hockey or baseball, you're on the
- 15 street while your older brother or younger sister is out
- 16 on the professional athletic field because everything is
- 17 geared to competition and high goals for being
- 18 professionals.
- To me, the people at the grass-roots
- 20 level should really be fighting for activities for the
- 21 children at the grassroots level. That is all I have
- 22 to say on that subject because I could go on forever and

### ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 I know you are getting tired.
- 2 The Constitution -- my head just about
- 3 bursts out wide open, there has been so much time spent
- 4 on it and I am not even sure if we are going to accomplish
- 5 anything in Canada. I am really confused. Sometimes I
- 6 wish my dad was here because he was very wise towards these
- 7 kind of politics, even though he did not go to school.
- 8 The other very important one as far as
- 9 children goes, the native foster child. The native foster
- 10 children are taken into homes whether they are native or
- 11 otherwise, which is mostly otherwise and out of the
- 12 communities. These young children when they reach the
- 13 age of 18 and are possibly still going to school, their
- 14 foster parents are no longer responsible for them. These
- 15 young people have no place to go. I know of one instance
- 16 where this young girl wanted to continue school and she
- 17 had absolutely nothing. She went to Social Services, she
- 18 was in Grade 12, to finish her education. She sort of
- 19 slipped on her grades and Social Services told her because
- 20 she didn't completely all her subjects they could not help
- 21 her for the next year to complete her Grade 12.
- Consequently, what happens, the girl

#### ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 gets discouraged, she starts getting late for school, she
- 2 drops out of school and is possibly on the street and
- 3 becomes pregnant. So, what have we accomplished.
- 4 We fought to get this young girl through
- 5 education, but we were not successful.
- 6 Last winter I was on the Commission for
- 7 National Health and Welfare on child care. I did not give
- 8 my background, which I will do now before I do this. I
- 9 was Provincial President for the Native Women's
- 10 Organization in Alberta for 15 years. I was also the first
- 11 native woman to be the National President of the Native
- 12 Women's Association of Canada, so I have a lot of background
- 13 on not really political issues but family issues.
- 14 Since I have stepped down int he late
- 15 1970s I see all these problems coming back again because
- 16 the young people are not being organized. They should
- 17 be here today, not me, so this is what I am trying to say.
- 18 How can we get the young people to come out and speak
- 19 for themselves? It's going to be their world, that's what
- 20 I tell my children.
- 21 I think this is what we really have to
- 22 concentrate on and possibly the Commission will throughout

#### ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 hearing all of these different concerns, if there are
- 2 others when you finish your tours that something will come
- 3 out so that we can in the future get our young people to
- 4 come forth.
- 5 Discrimination of women, I was very
- 6 involved in International Women's Year and the "Why Not"
- 7 year. I was called a women's liberator, but I am not a
- 8 women's liberator. I love to have my doors opened for
- 9 me and my chair pulled back, which I didn't have today,
- 10 however I'm here and especially in governments. I have
- 11 a daughter who is working on a contract basis. She has
- 12 worked for the federal government for three years now only
- 13 on a contract basis. She is totally eligible and qualified
- 14 to be a civil servant, but why isn't she. I think the
- 15 federal government has a good program for putting our
- 16 native boys and girls in these contract situations and
- 17 I tell you they are given a pretty bad time in their various
- 18 positions, even though they are qualified.
- 19 Especially a woman because I am speaking
- 20 for my daughter and I am not going to say what department
- 21 she works in, but she has a male supervisor or manager
- 22 and she is totally overworked. Now she is going to be

#### ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 phasing out of the position the end of June. A new position
- 2 is coming up and whether it's going to be a native person
- 3 hired or not, but they have just developed this program
- 4 that whoever comes in new, who she has to train, is going
- 5 to receive \$3,000 a year more than what she has been
- 6 getting. She is quitting her job because she is going
- 7 to go to Saskatoon Native College.
- I am going to say a bit about myself
- 9 because I am definitely a Métis and I am lefthanded, which
- 10 I was discriminated for also all my life. The thing is,
- 11 my grandparents and my dad came from Manitoba. They came
- 12 all across the prairies with their horses and cattle and
- 13 settled in Saskatchewan. They came into the St. Paul area.
- 14 Although I was born in the Peace River country, my roots
- 15 are here in this area. My dad freighted from St. Paul
- 16 to Athabasca, Athabasca to the old Mission. I even took
- 17 him before his death to go see the old barn at the old
- 18 Mission and I have something dear to me at the old Mission
- 19 as well as a Métis person because my dad told me about
- 20 it.
- 21 Then he went on to Athabasca, where he
- 22 and my mom were married in 1911. Her grandmother was there

#### ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 in the 1800s. We hear of people coming into the community
- 2 saying you can't get a job here because you just moved
- 3 here. They don't realize that our roots have been here
- 4 for years. It's the same as the people in Lac La Biche
- 5 who are not getting jobs at the Al-Pac site. Why aren't
- 6 they? Why aren't the native people getting jobs?
- 7 They have little training sessions here
- 8 in Lac La Biche and they trained our native women to be
- 9 camp attendants, so they could go and work at Al-Pac, yet
- 10 we have immigrants who are not some of them even Canadians
- 11 because I belong to the same union and they are not
- 12 Canadians. They are all foreigners and they've got the
- 13 jobs and they don't take training. They don't take the
- 14 training, yet our native women who are perfect
- 15 housekeepers, clean in every way, they know how to make
- 16 beds, they know how to wash floors, they had to take the
- 17 training before they could work out at the site. It was
- 18 a way to get them into work, otherwise they would never
- 19 have gotten into the union.
- I want to ask a question. When your
- 21 Commission is finished, I noticed you don't' have that
- 22 much longer to go, are we going to get reports and the

#### ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 results of what the recommendations are from this
- 2 Commission?
- 3 **COMMISSIONER PAUL CHARTRAND:** We are
- 4 developing our plans for communicating with the public,
- 5 with the people who talked with us and the organizations.
- 6 They include such things as not only the publication of
- 7 a final report, but the publication of interim reports
- 8 as well.
- 9 I am given to understand that our
- 10 communications people are making plans to disseminate
- 11 those reports as widely as possible. We have an 1-800
- 12 line, telephone lines. In fact, we have two or three with
- 13 translations in Cree, in French, English, Inuktitut,
- 14 Ojibway and if the Commission is tardy in coming back and
- 15 making available the things that we produce to you, then
- 16 you are urged to telephone and make a special request for
- 17 these documents, but we are indeed anxious to do as you
- 18 have asked, to come back and provide for communities the
- 19 result of the Hearings and the result of our research on
- 20 all of these issues.
- 21 I am going to ask Mr. Blakeney if he would
- 22 like to add, correct or delete from any of that.

#### ROYAL COMMISSION ON

-	COMMISSIONER	<b>ΔΤ.Τ.ΔΝ</b>	BIAKENEV.	Т	thin	ι
	COMMISSIONER	САЦЦАН	DLANCHCI:			ĸ

- 2 I agree with what Commissioner Chartrand has said. The
- 3 final reports will certainly be public. They will be
- 4 undoubtedly little reports and big reports. There will
- 5 be a little report of a hundred or two hundred pages and
- 6 there will be big reports of huge sizes. It is likely
- 7 that we will find a way to send at least the summary
- 8 recommendations very broadly and I am sure they will get
- 9 to Lac La Biche, but I don't know to whom.
- 10 **BERTHA CLARK:** One last thing before I
- 11 leave. I was in the Royal Canadian Air Force during
- 12 wartime and when I came home my dad lived on a colony,
- 13 my parents lived on -- they called them colonies then which
- 14 are the Métis settlements now. My parents were very hard
- 15 up. We were a family of 14 and I wanted to help my dad
- 16 who was getting older, to put my gratuities into the farm
- 17 to assist him financially and go into partnership with
- 18 him. I was told because I was a woman I could not. That
- 19 was discrimination against women. At that time the human
- 20 rights and all the discrimination acts were not put in
- 21 place and so I just walked away, which I should not have
- 22 done.

#### ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 These are the kinds of issues which I
- 2 think the native women are still faced with in that they
- 3 are discriminated.
- 4 When I was working with the women's
- 5 organization as more or less a social group, we had good
- 6 co-operation from the Métis Association at that time and
- 7 the Indian Association. We said to them you do the
- 8 political things and you back us up and they did 100 per
- 9 cent and we were working very well. I would like to see
- 10 this thing happen again because I keep up with the movements
- 11 of the native organizations right across Canada. I don't
- 12 see this happening today exactly. I don't know what they
- 13 are going to do.
- 14 Thank you very much for your time and
- 15 to the organizers I am glad to be here and say my little
- 16 concerns. Thank you.
- 17 **COMMISSIONER PAUL CHARTRAND:** Thank you
- 18 very much. I think you have done something quite
- 19 interesting. You have ended up as the last presenter
- 20 asking us the questions and that's fine and that's entirely
- 21 as it should be.
- Is there anything else?

#### ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 COMMISSIONER ALLAN BLAKENEY: I might
- 2 add a comment from the husband of a left-handed wife.
- 3 **BERTHA CLARK:** You didn't know which way
- 4 to dodge, did you? Thank you very much.
- 5 **COMMISSIONER ALLAN BLAKENEY:** You might
- 6 want to tell your daughter to think about whether or not
- 7 she leaves her job with the federal government. My
- 8 daughter was on one of those contracts for just over four
- 9 years before she finally got an opportunity to bid on a
- 10 permanent job. She finally has got a permanent job with
- 11 the federal government, but four years of being on contract
- 12 which is going to be terminated at the end of the year
- 13 and maybe renewed and maybe for six months and on and on
- 14 and on.
- Some good things can occasionally come
- 16 from it. As I say, it went for longer than four years
- 17 that I heard about it all.
- 18 **BERTHA CLARK:** I am glad you are aware
- 19 of what is happening. Thank you.
- 20 **COMMISSIONER PAUL CHARTRAND:** Ladies
- 21 and gentlemen, I have been advised that there will be food.
- 22 I think on the menu is the leftovers from the delightful

#### ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 lunch that we had. This will be available after the close
- 2 of the proceedings here.
- 3 Before that, however, we wish to turn
- 4 to the matter of the open forum and I want to assure you
- 5 that there were no ulterior motives in my mentioning the
- 6 one event before the other. We have an open forum on the
- 7 agenda and the question is who will step up an initiate
- 8 the open forum for the time that is remaining.
- 9 I suppose for our purposes we need you
- 10 to --
- 11 **TED LANGFORD:** I was going to say that
- 12 in listening to -- I was only here for part of the day
- 13 and listening to the wide range of comments and questions
- 14 that were presented and the exchange between the
- 15 Commissions and the presenters, I am not sure what there
- 16 is left to say. I find myself wondering at your capacity
- 17 to listen to this kind of a presentation and of the
- 18 sincerity and the heart-felt comments and obviously for
- 19 you to maintain your level of interest and I guess
- 20 commitment is quite admirable.
- 21 I, for one, would like to thank you for
- 22 coming to our community and it is very much appreciated.

## ROYAL COMMISSION ON

## ABORIGINAL PEOPLES

1	COMMITCATONED DAIL GUADEDAND. His on it
1	COMMISSIONER PAUL CHARTRAND: Thank
2	you, sir. I think I interpret that as a community
3	initiated move to terminate the proceedings.
4	I want then to take a brief moment to
5	wrap up. I believe we have another individual?
6	KEN PRUDEN: I wanted to mention one
7	fact for the people around here. I never saw on the agenda
8	anywhere and I have on a suit of a firefighter. When there
9	is a fire on and it's an emergency, a big fire, all of
LO	the native people get put in the front line. As soon as
L1	there is a nice little job, where you can have steady work
L2	on an ongoing basis, there is people from out of town who
L3	come in. I am just wondering if you guys would consider
L 4	perhaps looking into the situation.
L5	Maybe the firefighters don't know about
L 6	this meeting today, but I would just like to mention that
L7	it's a very, very important point to the native people
L8	of the area, one of their primary jobs besides trapping
L 9	and stuff like that and in the not too distant past and

20

21

fighting fires. We only get to go out to the bad ones.

still right now they are used quite extensively for

#### ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- 1 COMMISSIONER PAUL CHARTRAND: Thank
- 2 you, sir, for bringing in that important point to our
- 3 attention.
- We have another individual.
- 5 **GEORGE QUINTAL:** Ken was saying about
- 6 the firefighters. We did have somebody on our agenda that
- 7 was going to talk about the issue, but apparently he didn't
- 8 show up today. He could have been picked up for the fire
- 9 as apparently a lot of the firefighters were picked up
- 10 today.
- 11 What I would like to say is I would like
- 12 to thank everybody for coming out and if there is anything
- 13 to talk to about the issues of the Royal Commission coming
- in and I would like to thank the Royal Commission for coming
- 15 in and also Mr. Boucher for being so patient all day in
- 16 sitting there. Thank you very much.
- 17 **COMMISSIONER PAUL CHARTRAND:** Thank
- 18 you.
- I will then as my final duties as Chair
- 20 for this afternoon make some concluding remarks. You will
- 21 notice that I took on these duties kicking and squealing
- 22 from Mr. Blakeney who Chaired the morning session.

#### ROYAL COMMISSION ON

- I want to express publicly our thanks
- 2 to the many people who are responsible for the smooth
- 3 organization and smooth functioning of the Hearings that
- 4 we had here in Lac La Biche today. In particular, I would
- 5 like to thank Mr. Robert Boucher, the Commissioner of the
- 6 day.
- 7 I would like to thank also Mr. George
- 8 Quintal, the community representative for these particular
- 9 Hearings. I would like to add that I express my sincere
- 10 condolences with respect to the tragic events and I am
- 11 sure I speak for the other members of the Commission as
- 12 well.
- I want to thank also Mr. Russell
- 14 Whitford, the interpreter, all the other people involved
- 15 with the media and communications. I want to thank the
- 16 caterers, Mr. Elmer Hoffman and company. I want to thank
- 17 anyone that I might have missed. I want to thank
- 18 particularly all the presenters today who made very
- 19 interesting and important presentations on matters dealing
- 20 with our mandate. We do not come here offering quick
- 21 solutions to anything, but we do offer our attention and
- 22 our resources and what we can do is do the best that we

#### ROYAL COMMISSION ON

## ABORIGINAL PEOPLES

- 1 can to make the sort of recommendations that we believe
- 2 are workable and because we are working with you that you
- 3 believe will be workable and that will go some way in making
- 4 this a better Canada for not only ourselves but for our
- 5 children and their children.
- In closing, I will ask Mr. Commissioner
- 7 Robert Boucher if he would like to make any closing
- 8 comments.
- 9 **COMMISSIONER BOUCHER:** I would like to
- 10 thank the Commissioners for being here today, also Mr.
- 11 Quintal and all the communications people, also all the
- 12 people that came in and make a presentation today. Thanks
- 13 very much.
- 14 --- Adjournment at 6:00 p.m.

15